



TE WHARE WĀNANGA O
AWANUIĀRANGI

TAKU KURA WAIRUA

TURUHIRA HARE
2020

For the Doctor of Māori Development and Advancement

Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi, Whakatāne

Manatārua

Ko tēnei tuhingaroa, he taonga tuku iho nā Turuhira Hare. E whakaae ana a ia, kia pānuitia e koutou, kia tohutorohia tēnei tuhingaroa e whai take ai te rangahau me ōna muna akoranga ki a koutou. He kupu whakatau, kia tautuku ki te ū o tēnei manatārua pānga. 1994 (Aotearoa).

Tēnā koa kauā e kapea tēnei tuhingaroa, mā te kaituhi rā anō e whakaae ā-waha, e whakaae ā-tuhi rānei tēnei manatārua (2016) (kaituhi) ki Whakatāne, Aotearoa (2017).

Whakapuakitanga

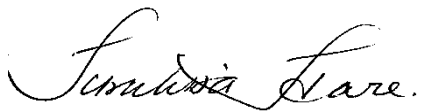
E whakapono ana au ki āku kōrero, ko tēnei tuhinga roa āku, kāre he tuhinga atu e rite ana ki tēnei, ā, karekau he tāruaruatanga o tenei tuhinga roa. Ehara nā tētahi atu tangata i tā, taketake ake ēnei kōrero nāku.

Mai tētahi atu anō whakahaerenga, ko tēnei tuhinga roa he whakaritenga rangahau i whakahaeretia e au. He whakaritenga a whakaaro ki taku tuhinga roa, nāku ake, ehara koa nā Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi. Ko tēnei tuhinga roa kei Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi e pupuri ana.

Nā reira mēnā e hiahia ana ngā tauira, me ngā kairangahau ki te pānui, hei tohutoro whakamahia!

Nāku noa

Turuhira Hare

A handwritten signature in black ink, reading 'Turuhira Hare' in a cursive script.

Te rā: Wenerei 1 o Hūrae 2020.



Whakaahua 1: Te Pere Tapu o Te Wainui Marae ki Ōhiwa

“Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Te Wainui”

MIHI

“He hōnore, he korōria, he maungarongo ki te whenua, he whakaaro pai ki nga tāngata katoa Amine”

E Ihowā o ngā mano tēnei ahau tāu pononga te whakamoemiti atu nei ki a koe e korowai tonu nei i au ki tōu korowai o te kaha. Tēnei ahau e Ihowā te tuku whakamoemiti nei ki āu pononga katoa i tauawhi mai i au i roto i aku mahi katoa mō taku tuhinga kairangi. E kore e puta noa mai te oranga engari mā te inoi anake mā te nohopuku. Korōria ki tōu ingoa tapu. Amine.

Hai aku nui, hai aku toa tēnei ahau te koropiko nei ki mua i a koutou ki te tuku atu i ngā hōnore, ngā korōria me ngā whakamoemiti mō tō koutou ngākau nui mai ki au i roto i tēnei huarahi roa i hīkoitia ai e au kia tae ki tōna tutukitanga. Ahakoa ngā wā i taumaha rawa ai te huarahi, ngā wā i pēhia ai e te mate, ngā wā i pōkia e mahi kē ko te mea nui kua tutuki, kua mahea, kua ea!

“Taku Kura Wairua” nō roto mai koe o taku aroha ki taku haahi arā te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Aku tungāne a Rangiteremauri Rangipuke Tari kōrua ko Nika Temara nā kōrua ahau i poipoi i roto i te wā e moemoeā tonu ana ahau mō tēnei kaupapa. I whakaakoako mai ai kōrua ki au kia kaha ahau ki te tuhi mo tō tātau peka. Anei rā e aku manawa-pou kua tutuki, kua ea tā kōrua i whakahau ai.

‘Taku Kura manawa’ Te Uruhina, kua hoki nei koe ki tō tātau Atua, ko roimata, ko mokemoke, ko whakaaro nui ōku hoa pūmau mōu. Te taonga me te mātauranga o tawhito ao kōhatu, ko koe rā tērā i whāngaitia ai ki te kai o te hue kororangi, ko au

tēnei ko tō tamāhine te waihotanga iho o tōu ao, o tōu wairua. Ko kōrua ko pāpā, ko Te Whenua, ko Nika, ko Pateriki, ko Mereana, ko Lovey, ko Christa me Turei ki konā ko mātau ki konei. Tiaho mai rā e Mā!

‘Taku Kura Nui’ te hunga i kaha manaaki i au i Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi, Ahorangi Patricia Johnston nāu mātau i poipoi i te tīmatanga o tēnei tohu hou ‘Te Professional Doctorate Maori Development Advanced’. Te aro i a mātau e pēhea ana, i tāea e koe te whakatau i o mātau wairua kā tau. Ahorangi Te Tuhi Robust, ngāwari noa tō ngākau ki te ako i a mātau kia mārama kia mōhio. Ahorangi Taiarahia Black he nui o kupu āwhina i au ka maioha tonu au ki a koe. Ko tōku manawa ko tōu manawa e Tai. Takuta Wayne Ngata, nāu i whakaatu mai he aha te mahi a te kaiaarataki kaituhi. Ngā mihi nui ki a koe mō tērā. Ahorangi Graham Smith kōrua ko Ahorangi Linda Tuhiwai Smith, taku aroha mō a kōrua kupu whakahauhau i au kia tapatahi taku ngākau kia tutuki pai i au taku tuhinga roa. Ahorangi Wiremu Doherty taku whakawhirinakitanga ki te ao mārama, o kupu whakatau me te whakahau i au ka mau tonu Wiremu. Ahorangi Pou Temara nāu i mau ai nga kupu Whakaari ki roto i au. Ki taku māpihi maurea Ahorangi Virginia Warriner ko koe taku tino, ko koe taku whakapākai-ahi e kore koe e wareware i au Virginia. Tae noa mai ki a koe taku karanga-rua Takuta Agnes McFarland, e kore e puta noa mai te oranga o tēnei tuhinga roa mehemea karekau koe e hine. He kupu hōhonu, he whakaaro hōhonu kei roto i taku ngākau e mau pūmau ana mōu me o manaaki, āwhina, atawhai i au i puta ai taku ihu. Nāu ahau i ora ai.

Taku kupu roimata ki a koe Judith Te Tomairangi o Te Aroha Binney. I tuku mai ai koe i ngā tuhinga nāu i rangahau me o pukapuka nāu i tuhi hai āwhina i au, kua hoki nei koe ki te pae o maumahara. Ki a koe Bridget Williams te mātanga hanga pukapuka i noho tonu ai ki te awahi i au i roto i te roanga o taku tuhinga roa ka maioha ake. I eke ai te kōrero o Te Karaipiture ki a kōrua, “Tokorua wāhine e huri ana i te mira, kotahi e tangohia kotahi e waiho.” Ko kōrua rā ērā.

‘Taku Kura Roa.’ Ki taku haahi koutou katoa kaha ki te hōmai kaha mōku, ki te whakakī i taku kete kōrero me te miri i taku tuarā ki te hinu o te aroha. Te Pou-tikanga o Te Haahi Ringatū Wirangi Pera, te tapu o Te Kawenata Tawhito me Te Kawenata Hou. Tiaho ana te māramatanga ki roto i au mai i o kupu tohutohu Karaipiture. Koro

Tutua, Taku pou-wairua, te tapu o karakia, te manawa o te maungarongo. Hana Tutua, Taku piringa ki te wairua Ringatū ko koe tērā. Rikirangi Gage, Te Kahautu Maxwell, Raniera Danny Poihipi, Blythe Huikau Rogers, taku whānau Ringatū manaaki nui i au ahakoa he aha aku mahi kei reira koutou e tautoko ana i au i ngā wā katoa. Taku aroha he aroha motuhake mō koutou. Kia tātau katoa e mau tonu nei ki te mana nui o Te Kanohi o Te Motu a Te Wainui ko a tātau pou o te tau e pupuri nei i a tātau, kia mau tātau mō ake tonu.

Ki ngā peka o Ruātoki me Ruatāhuna ko koutou ko mātau. Ahakoa he aha ngā mahi kei te wāhi kotahi tātau. Aku pou-wairua Te Whenua kōrua ko Baba Te Kurapa, aku tuākana e Menu kōrua ko Hohi Te Kurapa, e Missy Herewini, taku mokopuna a Tangiora Tawhara, me kōrua taku tungane me taku tuakana Te Rongonui me Tapōrena e hiki tonu nei o tātau ringa ki tō tātau Atua. Te kanohi o kura tawhito e Kui Miriama ko koe anake rā te kanohi ao kōhatu kei waenga i a mātau e manako nuitia nei e mātau katoa, kia kōrua hoki aku manawa Whitiaua kōrua ko Heeni me aku putiputi Tira-Kahurangi me Ngarangi Ropitini, e ora tonu nei taku wairua Ringatū i koutou.

Ki taku whānau nui, te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki ka tangi taku ngākau kia koutou i tauwhirotia ai ahau e koutou i ngā wā katoa e tauwhiro tonu nei koutou i au to koutou taina. Aku tungane, te pou-ārahi Ponti Hauwaho, aku tungāne Hori Uatuku, Ihaia Wioke Biddle, Reremoana Pitau, Hemana Waaka, Tukorehu Waaka, Wiremu Nooro Waaka, Rawaho Pukepuke, Tiotio Temo, Te Teira Davis, Fabian Mika, Hohepa McLean, Watini Tiakiwai, John Postlewaite, Charlie Hiamoe Waaka, Tipi James Noema, Kelly Kaata. Ngā pakeke o te peka, Herita Rita Toko, Queenie Haumate, Hera Tari, Hariata Haumate me aku tuākana, Hine Davis, Koni Umuhuri, Rosie Te Papa, Hiro Timoti, Herehuia Pitau, Lulu Vivienne Heurea, Wirinia Timoti, nō roto mai koutou o taku aroha e mau tonu nei, e mau tonu nei. Ki taku tuakana ki a koe e Reko Te Moana. Ka mokemoke ahau kua waea ahau ki a koe, ka āhua taupatupatu aku whakaaro Ringatū, kotahi noa taku ui atu, ngāwari noa tō whakautu mai. Te manaaki a te tuakana i tana taina ka mau tonu au ki tērā aroha o tāua kia tāua.

‘Taku Kura o-uki.’ Ki aku ākonga katoa i akohia e au ki ngā karakia o Te Haahi Ringatū i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki me Te Kapa Haka matua o Ruātoki, arā, a Te Karu, e mau tonu nei koutou ki aua akoranga, anei rā tā koutou rauemi kua oti. Ka tuku anō

hoki ngā i mihi kia Hiria Te Moana te tumuaki o Te Kura o Tawera e mau tonu nei ki ngā akoranga o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i te kura. Ko taku koha kīi tēnei mā koutou katoa nō roto mai o taku aroha.

Ki taku tungāne kia Tāwhirimātea Williams kōrua ko taku tuakana e Kaa. Nā kōrua i para te huarahi mō te ao wairua o tō tātau kura Te Wharekura o Ruātoki. I whakatutukitia ai e kōrua ngā tūmanako o tātau pākeke mō ngā karakia ki roto i te kura, a, i poua ai te mauri o ngā karakia ki roto i te whenua, a, i puāwai ai ngā akoranga a Te Haahi Ringatū.

‘Taku Kura whānau.’ Ki taku pāriha o Waikirikiri anei he rauemi hai taonga rangahau mā a tātau tamariki mokopuna a tōna wā. Te Waiarani Harawira, Takutai Kaata, Te Mihimate Ngahuru Teepa, Te Puni Tiakiwai, Rameka Tuhaka, Tauwhiri Rua, Millie Akuhata, Mahiti Mariu, Eva Anderson, Taratoa Anderson, Te Umuariki Anderson, Hohepa Anderson, Wairimu Iopata, kaha koutou ki te tūtakitaki i te ahi kia mura tonu ai te whakapono ki roto i tō tātau hapū i runga hoki i tō tātau marae a Waikirikiri me Te Pūtere o Pōtaka.

Ki tōku ake whānau. Te Pakitu, Ngawaiata, Naru, Holly, Mahora, Tommy, Angel. Pakeke Ringatū mai koutou ki tēnei ao kia kaha koutou ki te whakatō i te taha wairua ki roto i a māua mokopuna. Ko rātau tō tātau āpōpō e ora ai tō tātau haahi. Tangi koa taku ngākau mō tō koutou kaha awhi i au.

Ki taku tama kua okioki nei ki te korōria o Ihowā. Tiaho mai rā ki runga i a mātau i te ao i te pō, ahakoa te maringi noa o ngā roimata mōu ko te whakamoemiti ake kei te ringa matau koe o tō tā Atua e noho mai ana.

Ki taku ao, ki taku manawa, ki taku hinengaro hangarau-matihiko Te Rangihaeata Hare. Ki te kore koe ka tino raruraru tō kuia neeha! Te taonga o aroha i ākongā i te marae, tū ana i te ao hangarau-matihiko, tau ana! Tā te whakaaronui i ako ai. Ko tō pāpā kei roto i a koe, ko koe hoki tēnā kua whakatangata mai anō nei i tō pāpā

Ki taku rā, taku marama, taku whetū, taku orange-nui e Karo, nāu tāua i mau roa ai i roto i tēnei mahinga nui. E pupuri tonu nei koe i o taua wairua Ringatū i te ao i te pō, e whakatūpato tonu nei koe i au kia āta haere, kauā e pukā, e noho i roto i te inoi, te

nohopuku me te whakaiti. I te wā e whakaputa ana koe i nga tohutohu me nga akoranga a o pākeke kia mau i au i ngā wā katoa. Ka tangi taku ngākau ki a koe i ngā wā katoa. Ko māua māua ko taku rorohiko, ko koe me o mokopuna e waiata tonu nei i te ao i te pō neeha Owhakaori kōrua ko Kane.



Whakaahua 2: Te Pere o Tauarau Marae
“Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Tauarau”

KUPU WAITARA

E nui ana hoki āu mahi tohu ā tutuki noa ki ngā rangi mō tōu pono. A! Tutuki noa ki ngā kapua ka whakanuia koe e Te Atua. Kei runga atu i ngā rangi, kei runga atu i te whenua tōu korōria kia māwhiti tāu i pai ai whakaorangia...

Whakarongo mai hoki ki ahau hōmai kia mātau tōu kaha, kei mate mātau he teka noa hoki te whakaoranga a te tangata.

(Rangipuke Tari 2005. Waiata ā-tira a Te Kapa Haka o Te Karu)

Mai tōku whakaritoritotanga i tau tōku aro ki te tangi o te pere o Te Haahi Ringatū ki te taha katau o taku tipuna whare o Toikairākau, e tū mai rā i te marae o Waikirikiri te pā ātea o taku hapū a Hamua. Ka rongo taku wairua i te ihi, i te tapu o ngā ihoiho o tuawhakarere. Rere ana te mataku. Ko te wairua o ngā pākeke he rerekē, te reo o ngā pākeke he rerekē, ka rongo tonu koe i te tapu me te mataku. Te āhua i mua i tō kuhu hanga ki te whare tipuna ki ngā kaupapa o te haahi mai te noa ki roto i te tapu, ka rongo tonu koe i taua wairua. I reira te tiketiketanga o te uru māraurau ki ngā tīpare o ngā kurahuna o nehe, o kura tawhito mā. Tēnei au te hokai nei i ngā tapuwae o tōku matua kia uhia au ki te kākahu o te whakaponu o ngā tamariki o Ihairaira i tauawhitia ai au ki ngā karakia, ki ngā inoi, ki ngā himene, ki ngā pānui, ki ngā waiata, ki ngā whakatauki i rongo ake, i kawea ake te wairua o te kupu. Kia mārama tonu te titiro ki te hōhonutanga me te tino o ngā kupu mōteatea, e tuwhera ai tō ngākau ki ngā tohu o te ao. Ka nui hoki taku aroha ki taku haahi, Te Haahi Ringatū.

Ko te aria matua o taku ara rangahau, he titiro ki te āhua o te whakatakoto i te hiranga o te tuku i ngā kōrero mō ‘Taku Kura Wairua.’ hāngai pū ana ki ngā akoranga o Te Haahi Ringatū i roto o Ruātoki. He maha ngā pūtake mō taku ara rangahau. Mā ēnei kupu, mā ēnei whakatakotoranga o te whakaaro mō te whakapuaki kōrero mō te kaupapa ‘Taku Kura Wairua,’ hai whakaatu i te rangatiratanga, te umu whakapokopoko o ēnei momo kōrero hāngai pū ki ēnei rā ki tēnei ao hurihuri, ki tēnei ao matemate mā ngā whakatipuranga, mā ngā purapura wairua o Te Haahi Ringatū. He whakatipu i te reo o Te Haahi Ringatū, he whakaora i te reo o Te Haahi Ringatū, he whakapakari i ngā akonga o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki ki ngā akoranga a Te Haahi Ringatū.

He painga whakaataata, he huanui whakaatu kai roto i ēnei momo kōrero mō tēnā whakatipuranga, mō tēnā whakatipuranga hai tūhonohono i a rātau kōrero kia titiro whakamua, kia titiro whakamuri. Ko te whakaaro he tauira ēnei tuhinga whakapae kōrero e tāea ai te mōhio, te ako ki te whakatakoto, ki te rangahau i te kupu, i te whakaaro auaha ki roto, ki waho kia mau ai tēnei momo wānanga-mātauranga reo ā-kōrero, reo ā-tuhi. ‘Taku Kura Wairua’ hai whakapuaki i tēnei momo auaha e tipu ai he kupu, he whakaaro ka whakatau i ēnei tāonga, he tāonga tuku iho mā ngā purapura wairua o Te Haahi Ringatū.

Ko te mātauranga tuku iho te uru maraurau e matomato ai te totoro o ōna pakiaka mai i ngā tūkaupeka o te rangi ki te whenua me tōna kāuru reo raunui ki nga whārangi o tēnei tūtohinga iri ai. Koia tēnei ka toia mai ngā ihoiho nō tuawhakarere mō te mātauranga ā-iwi, mātauranga a te Haahi Ringatū, ngā tautōhito o te reo o Te Haahi Ringatū me tōna ahurea hai taituara manawa tū ātea mō ngā rerenga kōrero ka takina i roto i tēnei Tohu Kairangi.

He kaupapa nui rawa ēnei momo tuhituhi hai whakatipu i te kiri mōhio me te kiritau e āhukahuka ai te taha rerehua, te taha wairua o Te Haahi Ringatū kia tōpū ngā wheako auahatanga o ngā kōrero, o ‘Taku Kura Wairua’ hai whakatipu whakaaro hou, hai whakawhānau whakaaro hou. Ki te rapua te tino pūtake ki ēnei taonga, kōrero tuku iho, kai konā ka puta te raumahara nui ki a rātau mahi kua tau pae atu ki tua o te whārau, kua ngaro atu nei i te tirohanga kanohi ki ngā nohanga matamata. I puta, i hora ai a rātau taonga hai parepare mākahu whakaruruhau mō ngā kaupapa maha e

piripono nei ki ō tātau ngākau, arā, ‘Taku Kura Wairua’ e rauhi ai ki te wairua ō tātau tīpuna me tā rātau whai i te whakapono o te Haahi Ringatū ki ōna taumata tiketike. He maioha kārangaranga rerehua ēnei hai mātāpono ārahi i a tātau katoa ki ngā pūtake kōrero e tāwari, e piki ake nei. Ko ēnei kōrero ka tukua i runga i te whakaaronui ki ngā purapura wairua, ki ngā whakatipuranga hou, ki ngā papareanga hou o Te Haahi Ringatu i roto i te peka o Ruātoki. Tēnā koutou ngā tamariki o Iharaira ka nui taku aroha ki a koutou.



Whakaahua 3: Te Pere o Ōwhakatoro Marae

“Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Ōwhakatoro”

TE WHAKAPAPARANGA O NGĀ ŪPOKO

Ūpoko Tuatahi:

Kei roto i te ūpoko tuatahi ko ngā kōrero, me ngā mātauranga o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki i whakatōngia ki roto i te kaituhi e ōna mātua, kuia, koroua mai i te rā i whānau ia ki tēnei ao, a, tae noa mai ki a ia e tū tāhana nei i roto i te ao hurihuri, i roto hoki i tōna Ringatūtanga. Ko tōna ao Ringatū tēnei.

Ko ngā kākano o tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ana i tōna whakapapa, tōna whānau, hapū, iwi, tōna whārua tipu, tōna whenua taurikura, a, kia mōhio hoki te kaipānui he aha ia i pakeke Ringatū ai ki tēnei ao. Nō roto mai o tōna whatumanawa ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko e whakaara ana ia i tōna mauri kaituhi, e whakaatu ai ia i tōna manawapā ki tōna haahi Ringatū ko tā te mea, kei roto ia i te tuhinga, koia tētahi o aua tamariki, ko ngā whakakitenga whānui mo te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki koia tonu tērā.

Ūpoko Tuarua:

Ko ngā tipu hou o tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ana i te puna mātauranga ā-pukapuka, i te puna mātauranga a kōrero ā-waha, i te tapu pukapuka karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū. Koinei te puna iti katoa o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Ahakoa peka tapu karakia Ringatū, hōhonu tikanga Ringatū, mātatoru whakaaro Ringatū, he peka pōhara tuhinga Ringatū, he peka nō roto mai o te rawakore o te pūranga paru tātari mātātuhi. Ko tōna whakawhirinakitanga mātauranga nō roto mai o te pae o maumahara ki ngā kōrero tuku iho, ki ngā kura huna ā-tawhito ao kōhatu.

Kei roto i tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ana he aha rawa i pēnei ai te pōhara pukapuka mātauranga o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Ko taku whakatewhatanga kia rapua te hōhonutanga me te whānuitanga o tēnei momo puna mātauranga. He kaupapa anō i iti ai. Mā te whānuitanga atu o ngā whakakitenga o te ūpoko e mōhiohia ai, e tāea ai e te haahi te aroha ki a ia anō e noho pani nei i roto i te iti tuhinga kōrero mōna. Heoi! He ture kē tā te ao mātauranga Pākehā he ture kē tā te ao tawhito Ringatū o roto i te pō me te tapu. E kore ahau e whakahāwea i tā kura tawhito i whakatau ai engari ka rapu ahau i tētahi oranga kia ora anō ai te puna kōrero, puna mātauranga a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

Ūpoko Tuatoru

Ko te ūpoko ōkawa tēnei o te tuhinga e hangaia ai te anga rangahau o te tuhinga i raro i te mana o ngā pou o te tau i hangaia e Te Matua Tangata hai pupuri i te mana motuhake o Te Haahi Ringatū me ana whakahaere kaupapa karakia katoa mō i a tau. Ko ngā kākano o tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ā-poupou ana i te rerekē o te mātauranga Māori ki te hanganga o ngā anga rangahau o te ao mātauranga Pākehā. Ka kitea hoki i roto i te ūpoko te rerekē o te mātauranga a-iwi, ki te mātauranga Māori ā-whare wānanga ki tā te mātauranga Ringatū. Tēnei ngā pou o te tau te whakaarahia ake nei.

Ūpoko Tuawhā

Ko te whakamanatanga tēnei i te ōkawa o ngā tuhituhinga, mai i te ūpoko tuatoru anga rangahau ki te ūpoko pupuri i te mauri o taku Ringatūtanga. Ko ngā kākano o tēnei ūpoko he whakawhānui atu i ngā tikanga, ngā ture, te reo me ngā whakaherenga karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i whakamārama ititia i roto i te ūpoko tuatoru. Kei roto i tēnei ūpoko te hōhonutanga me te poupoutanga o te mātauranga Ringatū, e hāngai ai ngā kōrero o te ūpoko tuarua o te iti pukapuka kua tuhia mō te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki, a, he aha ake ngā hua nui i puta i tērā, ā, he aha ngā pēhitanga me ngā patunga o te iti pukapuka kua tuhia mā te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Kei te ūpoko ka whai ake nei e honoa ai ngā pou ako ki ngā tamariki, ngā rangatahi, ngā mātua, ngā kaumātua o te whārua o Ruātoki.

Ūpoko Tuarima

Ko ngā tipu hou o tēnei ūpoko e hoki whakamuri ana ki te tīmatanga o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i a Ruātoki me te matomato o te tipu o te haahi i aua tau. I whakamāramatia te whakahaere o ngā mahi katoa a te haahi i roto i te ūpoko tuawhā e mau tonu nei i te peka o Ruātoki ngā tohutohu me ngā akoranga a ngā kuia koroua o aua tau, engari taka rawa mai ki tēnei wā kua kitea whānuitia te memeha o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto o Ruātoki me te ui ake o te ngākau he aha rā i mimiti ai te puna tangata puna haahi o te peka o Ruātoki. Kei te eke tonu ki te kōrero a ngā pākeke i a toru tekau tau o te ao o te tangata i runga i te mata o te whenua ka huri ana whakaaro me ana mahi. Heoi ma tēnei ūpoko hai wherawhera ērā momo kōrero.

Ūpoko Tuaono

Ko ngā kohinga kōrero o te ūpoko tuaono he whakawhānui atu i ngā kōrero i tuhia ki roto i te ūpoko tuarima mō te hokinga whakamuri ki ngā kōrero tawhito o Te Haahi Ringatū hai kōkiringa whakamua ki te rapu i te orangatonutanga o te haahi. I te ōrokotanga mai o Te Haahi Ringatū mau motuhake ana te tapu, te ihi, te wehi me te mana o ngā karakia, ngā tikanga, ngā tapu o te haahi. Ka haere te wā kitea ōna memehatanga, ōna ngoikoretanga me te mimiti haere o te puna tangata e whai tonu ana i te haahi i ēnei rā nei. I ngā tau ono tekau ka puta te āwangawanga nui ki ngā pakeke o Tūhoe kei te tāwekawekatia te reo, ngā tikanga, ngā tapu, ngā mōteatea me ngā whakapapa Tūhoe, ka maranga ngā koroua ki te whakatika i ngā hapa kei tino hē kua kore i tāea te whakatika, te tō mai rānei i a Tūhoe whānui kia aro nui mai ki tō rātau Tūhoetanga.

Ūpoko Tuawhitu

Ko tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ana i te reo taketake o Te Haahi Ringatū i rerekē ai mai te reo ā-iwi. He tikanga mō ia whakamahinga kupu kōrero, ka rongohia tēnei reo i roto i ngā whakataunga karakia mō i a kaupapa e tangi ai te pere. Ko te reo Ringatū he reo ōkawa e mārama ana ki te haahi. Ko taua rite anō ki ngā kaupapa tūturu ake nā Te Haahi Ringatū pērā i ngā kaupapa o ‘Te pō takoto.’

Tuarua, e mōhio whānuitia ana koinei anake te haahi, te rōpū me te kāhui e whakahaere ana i ana mahi katoa i roto katoa i te reo Māori.

Ko te reo Ringatū te waka hoe i tana whakapono ki te tiketiketanga o te mātauranga tawhito.

Tuatoru, i mārō i kouna ai te reo haka, te reo waiata o ngā kapa haka o Ruātoki arā o Te Karu me te kapa haka o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki nā te reo Ringatū.

Ūpoko Tuawaru

Ko te ūpoko whakatōpū i ngā whakakitenga nui o ngā kōrero i rangahautia ai mō te tuhinga roa. Kua tutuki te wāhanga ki ngā maara mātauranga o i a ūpoko. Kua whakatōtia aua purapura mātauranga ki roto i a wāhanga, i whakaritea ai ki ngā tikanga o Te Huamata whakatō i ngā kākano ki roto i te maara tapu. Ko tēnei ūpoko te whakaritenga ki te haere o ngā tohunga ki te hauhake i ngā tipu hou o te maara tapu i te wā o Te Pure e kite ai rātau he aha ngā hua whenua matomato ana te tipu. Kia whakamāramahia ake e au he aha Te Pure.

He Whakamārama

Ko te whakatakotoranga kōrero o i a ūpoko he ōrite te tikanga

Tuatahi, ko te kupu whakatauki

Tuarua, he whakamārama i te whakatauki

Tuatoru, he whakatuwhera i te ūpoko

Tuawha, ko te inoi whakatuwhera

Tuarima, he whakamārama i te inoi

Tuaono, ko te hīmene ka tohua

Tuawhitu, he whakamārama i te hīmene

Tuawaru ko nga whakakitenga o te ūpoko

Tuaiwa ko te whakarāpopototanga i nga kōrero o te ūpoko.

Ngā pātai matua.

Tuatahi: He aha rawa te kaituhi i whakamānawa ai ko te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki hai kaupapa rangahau māna?

Tuarua: He aha i iti ai te puna pukapuka ā-tuhi a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki, ā he aha te koha a te kaituhi mō tērā mate.

Tuatoru: He aha rawa te raru i whakatawhiti ai te rangatahi Ringatū mai te peka?

Tuawha: He oranga tō te peka he mate rānei i roto i ngā rua tekau tau te whakaara nei?

Tuarima: He aha ngā whāinga a te kaituhi ki te oranga tonutanga o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki?

NGĀ IHIRANGI

MIHI.....	I
KUPU WAITARA.....	VI
TE WHAKAPAPARANGA O NGĀ ŪPOKO.....	IX
Ūpoko Tuawhā.....	X
Ūpoko Tuarima	XI
Ūpoko Tuaono.....	XI
Ūpoko Tuawhitu	XI
Ūpoko Tuawaru.....	XII
He Whakamārama.....	XII
NGĀ IHIRANGI.....	XIII
NGĀ WHAKAAHUA	XXII
1.0 ŪPOKO TUATAHI	1
1.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki	1
1.2 Whakapuaki Ūpoko.....	2
1.3 Inoi whakatuwhera 49	2
1.4 Whakamārama i te inoi whakatuwhera	2
1.5 Te waiata te ako ā Horomona.....	2
1.6 Whakamārama i Te ako te waiata ā Horomona	3
1.7 Ko au tēnei ko te tamaiti ō Iharaira.....	5
1.8 Te Kaituhi.....	6
1.9 Hare Te Marunui Harry Anderson	6
1.10 Thomas Anderson	7
1.11 Turuhira Rangiaho Mihaka	7
1.14 He tohunga nō Te Haahi Ringatū.....	12
1.16 Ngā ture Ringatū i runga i taku whānau.....	13
1.17 Te haere ki te Hāpati	13
1.18 Te Māpou marae	15
1.19 Kua whetūrangitia	16
1.20 Ngā kuia o te haahi Ringatū	16
1.22 Turakina	17
1.22.1 Ngā karakia Perehipitiriana.....	18
1.23 Ngā peka o Te Haahi Ringatū	18
1.24 Ngā Pāriha o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki	18

1.25 Kua tokoiti ngā tamariki o ngā rā.....	19
1.26 Nika Temara.....	20
1.27 Aku pātai matua	20
1.27.1 Pātai Tuatahi.....	21
1.27.2 Pātai Tuarua	21
1.27.3 Pātai Tuatoru	21
1.27.4 Pātai Tuawha.....	21
1.27.5 Patai Tuarima	22
1.28 Ngā tamariki o Iharaira	22
1.29 Te Tirohanga whānui mō te tuhinga whakapae	23
1.30 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko	23
2.0 ŪPOKO TUARUA	25
TĀTARI MĀTĀTUHI.....	25
2.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki	25
2.1 Whakapuaki Ūpoko.....	26
2.2 Inoi Whakatuwhera 54	26
2.4 Te Ao Ōnamata	30
2.5 Ngā pukapuka kua tuhia kē mō Te Matua Tangata	30
2.6 Ngā kōrero tapu a Te Haahi Ringatū.....	30
2.7 He pukapuka kore te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.....	31
2.8 Upraised Hand (Ringa Tū).....	32
2.9 Pukapuka karakia tuatahi aTe Haahi Ringatu	33
2.10 Ngā Kawenata e waru a Te Atua.....	34
2.10.1 Te Kawenata tuatahi: Kia Erena	34
2.10.2 Te Kawenata tuarua: Kia Arama rāua ko Iwi.....	34
2.10.3 Te Kawenata tuatoru: Kia Noa.....	35
2.10.4 Te Kawenata tuawha: Kia Āperahama.....	35
2.10.5 Te Kawenata tuarima: Kia Mohi.....	36
2.10.6 Te Kawenata tuaono: Kia Iharaira	36
2.10.7 Te Kawenata tuawhitu: Kia Rawiri.....	37
2.10.8 Te Kawenata tuawaru: Te rongopai ō Ihu Karaiti.....	38
2.11 He mātauranga kua mahue	39
2.12 Mai i te tapu o ngā ako ki te kore ako	39
2.13 Te iti pukapuka tikanga a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki	41

2.14 Ngā pukapuka i tuhia mō Te Kura o Ruātoki	41
2.15 Te ao rangatahi.....	42
2.15.1 Ngā tau ono tekau.....	44
2.15.2 Ngā tau whitu tekau	44
2.15.3 Ngā tau waru tekau.....	44
2.15.4 Ngā tau iwa tekau.....	44
2.15.5 Ngā tau rua mano	45
Whakarāpopoto ūpoko	45
3.0 ŪPOKO TUATORU	46
3.1 Whakamārama i te whakataukī	46
3.2 Whakapuaki Ūpoko.....	47
3.3 Inoi whakatuwhera 52	47
3.4 Te raranga kaupapa	49
3.5 Te Anga Raranga: Ngā Pou o te Tau	49
3.6 Te Ohāki.....	50
3.7 Te Pou Tuatahi: Te Hānuere. (31 o Tihema ki te 1 o Hānuere).....	51
3.8 Te Pou Tuarua: Te Huamata. (31 o Mei ki te 1 o Hune)	52
3.8 Te Pou Tuatoru: Te Hūrae. (30 Hune ki te 1 o Hūrae).	53
3.10 NGĀ POU WHAKAARAARA I TE MĀTAURANGA.....	54
3.10.1 Te Pou Tuatahi: Te Mātauranga Ringatū.....	54
3.10.2 Te Pou Tuarua: Te Mātauranga ā Iwi	56
3.10.3 Te Pou Tuatoru: Te Mātauranga Māori	57
3.10.3.1 Ngā Ture Karakia.....	57
3.10.3.2 Waiho ngā whakapapa	58
3.10.3.3 He haahi Māori he haahi Karaitiana rānei.....	58
3.10.3.4 Ngā Kupu Whakaari.....	58
3.10.3.5 Te Reo Kihi	58
3.10.3.6 He aha ngā hua ka puta mai i tēnei tuhinga roa?.....	59
3.10.3.7 Te huarahi rangahau i roto i te wairua Māori.....	59
3.10.4 Ngā whakawai, ngā whakahē me ngā taumahatanga ka puta i te rangahau kaupapa Māori.....	60
3.11 Te Pou Tuawhā: Te Ao Mātauranga	62
3.12 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko	65
4.0 ŪPOKO TUAWHĀ	67

NGĀ TIKANGA, NGĀ TAPU ME NGĀ WHAKAHAERE KARAKIA Ā TE	
HAAHI RINGATŪ	67
4.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki	67
4.2 Whakapuaki Ūpoko.....	68
4.3 Inoi Whakatūwhera 47	68
4.3.1 Whakamārama i te inoi	68
4.4 Te Hīmene ā Te Karaiti.....	68
4.4.1 Whakamārama i te hīmene a Te Karaiti.....	69
4.5 Te Marae o Te Wainui, ko Te Ohākī te whare tipuna.....	69
4.6 Ngā Pou o Te Tau	70
4.6.1 Te Hānuere	70
4.6.2 Te Huamata	71
4.6.3 Te Hūrae.....	72
4.6.4 Te Pure	72
4.7 Te Hāpati.....	73
4.8 Tekau mā rua.....	73
4.9 Te Pāriha, Te Peka, Te Haahi.....	74
4.10 Ngā whakahaere karakia e tangi ai te pere i ngā rā katoa	74
4.10.1 Te whakaeke ki te pere.....	74
4.10.2 Te Kai ahiahi	75
4.10.3 Te Pere Tuatahi: Karakia ahiahi.....	75
4.10.4 Te Pere Tuatoru: Karakia o te kati	75
4.10.5 Ngā kōrero mihimihi	76
4.10.6 Te wā whakatapu wairua.....	76
4.10.7 Te Karakia o te Moata.....	76
4.10.8 Te Pere Tuawhā: Karakia awatea.....	77
4.10.9 Wā whakatau wairua	77
4.10.10 Te Hākari.....	77
4.10.11 Ngā Koha o Te Rā.....	78
4.10.12 Te Pere Tuarima: Te Karakia o Te Hākari.....	78
4.10.13 Te hui a te peka me ngā akoako	79
4.10.14 Te Pere Tuaono: Karakia o Te Tūā	79
4.10.15 Te Pere Tuawhitu: Te Tāpae	80
4.10.16 Te Pere Tuawaru: Te Karakia a Te Haahi.....	80

4.11 Karakia o Te Tuku	80
4.12 Ngā Pou Whakahaere i te Rā	81
4.12.1 Te Rangatira	81
4.12.2 Te Poutikanga.....	81
4.12.3 Te Ture Atua	81
4.12.4 Tohunga	81
4.12.5 Te Tākuta	82
4.12.6 Pirihimana	82
4.12.7 Te Haahi	82
4.13 Te Pō Takoto	83
4.14 Ngā koha a ngā pāriha.....	83
4.15 Ngā whakahaere karakia i ngā tangihanga i Ruātoki	83
4.16 Ngā whakahaere karakia i ngā pō o te tangihanga	84
4.17 Ngā whakahaere karakia o te nehu.....	84
4.18 Te hiki o te ringa Ringatū.....	84
4.19 Te inoi a Te Ariki	85
5.0 ŪPOKO TUARIMA	86
5.1 Whakapuaki Ūpoko.....	87
5.2 Inoi whakatuwhera 33	87
5.2.1 Te Hīmene Te Tangi a Heremāia	87
5.2.2 Whakamārama te hīmene Te Tangi a Heremaia	88
5.3 Ngā purapura tapu o tēnei ūpoko:	89
5.3.1 Te Matua Tangata kei roto o Te Urewera	89
5.3.2 Kua tae Te Matua Tangata ki Ruātoki	89
5.3.3 Te pepeha o Kaimātahi.....	90
5.4 Ka tipu taku whakapono ki roto o Ruātoki	90
5.4.1 Hinerotu Numia.....	91
5.4.2 Ngā kōtiro o te whare mihana	91
5.4.3 Te whare karakia o ngā Mihingare i Ruātoki.....	91
5.5 Ngā rā a Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki	91
5.6 Te Uruhina Akuira Tiakiwai	92
5.7 Te whārua o Ruātoki i ngā tau 1950	92
5.8 Ngā tau rima tekau, ono tekau	92
5.9 He kāinga mahue.....	93

5.10 Te hunga haere kua hoki mai ki te kāinga.....	93
5.11 Te tapu o ngā mahi a Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.....	93
5.12 Tokoiti noa te haahi i ēnei rā nei.....	94
5.13 He peka iti tamariki.....	94
5.14 Kua ui te ngākau he aha rā i pēnei ai?.....	94
5.15 Ka haku te ngākau.....	95
5.16 Ngā kohinga kōrero mō tēnei mate nui o te peka.....	95
5.17 Ngā Pātai	95
5.17.1 Pātai tuatahi: He aha rātau e kore nā e hoki mai ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū?	96
5.17.2 Pātai tuarua: Me pēhea te whakahoki mai i a ratau ki roto i ngā rā?	96
5.17.3 Pātai tuatoru: He aha o rātau whakaaro ki te mate te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki?	96
5.18 Uia te ui kia tika	97
5.19 Huihuia mai ngā whakaaro.....	97
5.20 Haahi uaua tikanga, tapu, karakia	97
5.21 Ngā tatauranga haahi o Aotearoa	97
5.22 Kei te iti te puna haahi whakapono	99
5.23 Ngā karakia Atua Māori.....	99
5.24 He ao te huri nei	99
5.25 Te Umutaoroa a Te Kooti Arikirangi Te Turuki.....	100
5.26 Kei te haere mai taku tamaiti	101
5.27 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko	101
5.28 Te Kura o Ruātoki te ara nei	101
6.0 ŪPOKO TUAONO	103
Te Wharekura o Ruātoki	103
6.1 Whakapuaki Ūpoko.....	104
6.2 Inoi whakatuwhera 19	104
6.2.1 Whakamārama i te inoi	104
6.3 Hīmene a Hōera Te Hīmene o te Tūā.....	105
6.3.1 Whakamārama i te hīmene.....	105
6.5 Te Kura o Ruātoki.....	106
6.6 Te Hui Ahurei ā-Tūhoe	106
6.6.1 Kua katia te kura tuarua o Ruātoki.....	106

6.6.2 Te kura reo rua tuatahi o Aotearoa.....	107
6.6.3 He maha wānanga mātauranga.....	108
6.6.4 Ngā Kaiako o Te Kura o Ruātoki.....	109
6.6.6 Ngā karakia kei te akohia i te kura.....	110
6.6.7 Ngā akoranga kei roto i ngā karakia	110
6.7 WĀHANGA TUATAHI O TE TAU	111
6.7.1 Ngā karakia o Te Tūā – mō ngā wiki tuaono ki te tekau	111
6.7.2 WĀHANGA TUARUA O TE TAU	111
6.7.3 Ngā karakia o Te Hāpati – wiki tuaono ki te wiki tekau.....	111
6.8 TE WĀHANGA TUATORU.....	112
6.8.1 Ngā karakia a Ētana – wiki tuaono ki te wiki tekau.....	112
6.9 TE WĀHANGA TUAWHĀ	112
6.9.1 Ngā karakia a Paora ngā karakia o Te Tuku – wiki tuaono ki te wiki tekau	112
6.9.2 TE KOHA O TE AKO A HOROMONA I NGĀ TAMARIKI Ō IHARAIRA	112
6.9.3 Te kupu whakaari.....	113
6.10 NGĀ PURAPURA WAIRUA RINGATŪ	114
6.10.1 Ko ngā tamariki tau kore ki te tahi: Ko ngā Purapura.....	114
6.10.2 Ko ngā tamariki tau rua: Ko ngā Kākano.....	114
6.10.3 Ko ngā tamariki tau toru: Ko ngā Tipu Hou	114
6.10.4 Ko ngā tamariki tau whā: Ko ngā Akatea	115
6.10.5 Ko ngā tamariki Tau rima: Ko Ngā Hua Hou.....	115
6.10.6 Ko ngā tamariki tau ono: Ko ngā puakiweu.....	115
6.10.7 Ko ngā tamariki tua whitu: Ko ngā Māhuri:	116
6.10.8 Ko ngā tamariki tau waru: Ko ngā Tōtara Haemata:	116
6.10.9 Ko ngā ākonga o te wharekura: Tau iwa, tekau, tekau mā tahi, tekau mā rua, tekau mā toru:.....	116
6.10.10 Whakahaere i ngā karakia i te kura	117
6.11 Ngā waiata tawhito a Te Kooti Arikirangi Te Turuki – Te Matua Tangata	117
6.12 Ngā tuākana rangahau	117
6.12.1 Ngā hua nui ka puta.....	118
6.12.2 Ngā tau ako o te kaituhi	118
6.12.3 Te whāriki raranga o te ākonga	118

6.12.4 Te whatu Korowai.....	119
6.12.5 Ngā ākonga tawhito o te kura	119
6.13 Kaikōrero tuatahi.....	119
6.14 Te kaikōrero tuarua	119
6.15 He reanga whakaponono karakia	120
6.16 Kei hea te taunga mō ngā akoranga karakia i roto i tekau tau e tū mai nei?....	120
6.17 Ka haere mai taku tamaiti	120
6.18 Ka ora te haahi ka mate rānei?	121
6.19 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko	121
6.21 “Ko tā mātau kitenga anamata ko te tiketike Tūhoetanga.....	122
7.0 ŪPOKO TUAWHITU	123
7.1 Whakapuaki Ūpoko.....	123
7.1.1 Te inoi whakatuwhera 2	124
7.2 Waiata ā Ihāia.....	125
7.3 Te reo o Te Haahi Ringatu	126
7.4 Te Reo Kihī o Te Matua Tangata.....	127
7.5 Te Reo o Te Paipera Tapu.....	128
7.5.1 Ka whakamāoritia te paipera tapu.....	129
7.6 Te Matua Tangata ki te Wharekauri.....	129
7.7 Te reo mōteatea waiata tawhito.....	129
7.8 Mō i a rangi hīmene, he rangi mōteatea tōna	130
7.8.1 Te hīmene a Rāwiri te hīmene o te moata.....	130
7.9 Te Reo ngāwari karakia	131
7.10 Te ako i te pō.....	131
7.11 He haahi iti mārama ki te pānui	132
7.12 Ngā kupu Ringatū	133
7.12.1 Te ngākau hihiko.....	133
7.12.2 Te koha o te rā me te kupu o te rā	133
7.12.3 Ngā tamariki o te rā.....	133
7.12.4 Ngā tamariki o Ihairaira	134
7.12.5 Te kupu rīpenetā.....	134
7.12.6 Ngā karakia kati me te whakatūwhera	134
7.13 Te reo Ringatū o ngā kapa haka	134
7.13.3 Ako i ngā rā wiki Māori	136

7.14 Te tito waiata, haka, poi, mōteatea.....	136
7.14.1 Te reo tangi o Ngaro ahiahi.....	137
7.15 Te reo ngāwari o Te Wharekura ō Ruatoki.....	138
7.16 Te reo Ringatū e memeha nei.....	139
7.16.1 E kore a muri e hokia	139
7.17 Te reo Ringatū āpōpō	139
7.17.1 Te reo hangarau.....	140
7.18 Āpōpō tonu nei.....	140
7.18 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko	141
8.0 ŪPOKO TUAWARU.....	142
8.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki	142
8.2 Whakapuaki Ūpoko.....	143
8.4 Hīmene a Paora – Karatia 5: 1-9	144
8.5 Ko ngā hua o Te Pure.....	145
8.6 He kōmaka i ngā Ūpoko ki roto i o rātau āke kōputu taewa	145
8.7 Kia whakairihia ake taku kura wairua i konei.....	152
NGĀ TOHUTORO MĀTĀTUHI.....	154
TE PUNA KŌRERO (TOHUTORO).....	158
NGĀ TOHUTORO PUKA TAWHITO	159
NGĀ ĀPITIHANGA	160

NGĀ WHAKAAHUA

Whakaahua 1: Te Pere Tapu o Te Wainui Marae ki Ōhiwa	I
Whakaahua 2: Te Pere o Tauarau Marae	VI
Whakaahua 3: Te Pere o Ōwhakatoro Marae	IX
Whakaahua 4: Te Pere o Waikirikiri.....	1
Whakaahua 5: Hare Te Marunui Anderson	6
Whakaahua 6: Thomas rāua ko Charles Anderson	7
Whakaahua 7: Turuhira Rangiaho Mihaka	7
Whakaahua 8: Te Whiu Maraki	8
Whakaahua 9: Mahiti Te Whiu Maraki	9
Whakaahua 10: Akuira Tiakiwai	9
Whakaahua 11: Te Uruhina Tiakiwai Anderson.....	9
Whakaahua 12: Henry (Harry) Vercoe	10
Whakaahua 13: Matehaere Te Waara Vercoe.....	10
Whakaahua 14: Rangitakohe (Peti) Vercoe Tiakiwai.....	11
Whakaahua 15: Te Marae o Te Poho o Te Rangimōnoa	11
Whakaahua 16: Waikirikiri Marae	12
Whakaahua 17: Te Māpou Marae (Te Teko).....	15
Whakaahua 18: Te Pere o Ngāhina.....	25
Whakaahua 19: Paora Delamere,	31
Whakaahua 20: Te Aomuhurangi Te Maka Jones	33
Whakaahua 21: Te Pukapuka Kikorangi Ringatū.....	33
Whakaahua 22: Te Pukapuka Wherowhero Ringatū	33
Whakaahua 23: Te Pere o Ōhotu	46
Whakaahua 24: Ngā Pou o te Tau (Pou-tara-ā-Waho).....	51
Whakaahua 25: Ngā Pou Whakaaraara i te Mātauranga o te tau.....	54
Whakaahua 26: Te Pere o Te Rewarewa	67
Whakaahua 27: Te Marae o Te Wainui (2020).....	69
Whakaahua 28: Tūtohi Ture mō Te Haahi.....	82
Whakaahua 29: Te Pere ki Ōtenuku.....	86
Whakaahua 30: Ngā tatauranga o Te Haahi Ringatū mai i ngā kōwhiringa tatauranga ō Aotearoa	98
Whakaahua 31: Te Pere ki Te Tōtara Marae	103
Whakaahua 32: Te Kura Reo o Ruātoki 1978-1988	109

Whakaahua 33: Ngā Karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki 2018	110
Whakaahua 34: Te Pere o Kutarere Marae	123
Whakaahua 35: Ngaro Ahiahi, Nā Turuhira Hare	137
Whakaahua 36: Te Pere o Te Tira Hou marae ki Tāmaki-makaurau	142



Whakaahua 4: Te Pere o Waikirikiri
‘Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Waikirikiri’

1.0 ŪPOKO TUATAHI

TE TAMAITI O IHARAIRA

E aroha ana ahau ki te reo o aku mātua tīpuna e kī mai rā,
“E ara kauwhatatia te kauwhata o Te Atua kia puta noa mai kia kōrerotia ka hoatu ki
tōna tini ki tōna mano”, (McLean & Orbell, 1975, wh. 103).

1.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki

Kua roa nga tau e aroha ana ahau ki te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki i pakeke mai ai ahau. Ka roa ahau e kōrero ana ki aku pakeke, ngā tohunga me ngā pēperekōu o te haahi ka kī mai te pou o te peka o Ruātoki i taua wā a Te Rangipuke Tari, “Arā te kōrero o te mōteatea a ngā koroua, ‘E ara kauwhatatia te kawhata o Te Atua kia puta noa mai kia kōrerotia ka hoatu ki tōna tini ki tōna mano.’” Koinei ngā kupu tuatahi i hōmaitia ki au mo tēnei kaupapa i mau ai ki roto i taku whatumanawa, ka tīmata ahau ki te rangahau i ngā kōrero mō te peka o Ruātoki, (Tari, 2011).

1.2 Whakapuaki Ūpoko

Kei roto i te ūpoko tuatahi ko ngā kōrero, me ngā mātauranga o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki i whakatōngia ki roto i te kaituhi e ōna mātua, kuia, koroua mai i te rā i whānau ia ki tēnei ao, a, tae noa mai ki a ia e tū tāhana nei i roto i te ao hurihuri, i roto hoki i tōna Ringatūtanga. Ko tōna ao Ringatū tēnei.

Ko ngā kākano o tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ana i tōna whakapapa, tōna whānau, hapū, iwi, tōna whārua tipu, tōna whenua taurikura, a, kia mōhio hoki te kaipānui he aha ia i pakeke Ringatū ai ki tēnei ao. Nō roto mai o tōna whatumanawa ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko e whakaara ana ia i tōna mauri kaituhi, e whakaatu ai ia i tōna manawapā ki tōna haahi Ringatū ko tā te mea, kei roto ia i te tuhinga, koia tētahi o aua tamariki, ko ngā whakakitenga whānui mo te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki koia tonu tērā.

1.3 Inoi whakatuwhera 49

Nō te hā o Te Atua ngā karaipiture tapu katoa, ā, e paingia ana hei whakaako i ā tātau hei hopu i ngā hē hei whakatikatika. Tukua atu ngā mamae ki Te Ariki, tūmanakohia ngā inoi, whakaarohia ngā nohopuku. Nā Te Matua, nā to tātau Ariki i puta mai ai he oranga ki tēnei ao, kei tōna ringa matau te ngākau o te tangata whakaaro nui e mau ana āke āke. Korōria ki tōu ingoa tapu Āmine, (Kingi-Delamere, 2018, wh. 141).

1.4 Whakamārama i te inoi whakatuwhera

Koinei te inoi whā tekau mā iwa o ngā inoi a Te Haahi Ringatū. Ko etahi o ngā inoi no roto o te paipera tapu, ko etahi na Te Matua Tangata i tito mā tana haahi. I tohua e au tēnei inoi hai whakatuwhera i taku ao wairua ki roto i ngā kupu o te karaipiture e kite ai au i te māramatanga me te tika o ngā karakia hai ārahi i au i roto i aku rangahau me taku tuhinga roa mai i tōna tīmatanga ki tōna mutunga.

1.5 Te waiata te ako ā Horomona¹

Whakatauki 4: 1-14²

Whakarongo e ngā tamariki ki te ako ā Te Matua
Tahuri mai hoki kia mātauria ai ngā whakaaro mōhio
He pai hoki te kupu mōhio ka hoatu nei e ahau ki a koutou, kauā tāku ture e whakarērea, (Barlow, 1992, wh. 651)

¹ Horomona: Ko King Solomon o roto i te Kawenata tawhito o te paipera tapu.

² Whakatauki 4: 1-14: Whakatauki ūpoko 4, nga whiti 1 ki te 14. (Proverbs Chapter 4, verses 1 – 14).

Ko te tamaiti hoki ahau a tōku pāpā, he ngāwari, he mea mate nui nā tōku whāea, (Barlow, 1992, wh. 652)

I whakaako anō ia i ahau i mea mai ki au, kia puritia aku kupu e tōu ngākau, kia mau ki aku whakahau, a, e ora ai koe (Whakatauki 4: 4 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652) Tāu taonga i mea ai māu ko te whakaaro nui, tāu e mea ai māu ko te mātauranga, kauā hoki e neke atu i ngā kupu a tōku māngai, (Whakatauki 4: 5 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)

Kaua e whakarērea a māna koe e tiaki, arohaina, a, māna koe e mau ai, (Whakatauki 4: 6 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)

Ko te tino mea, ko te whakaaro nui, a, i ō whiwhinga katoatanga kia whiwhi koe ki te mātauranga. (Whakatauki 4: 7 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)

Whakanuia e koe, a, māna koe ka kake ai, ka whakahōnore ia i a koe ki te āwhinatia ia e koe. (Whakatauki 4: 8 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)

Ka hōmai e ia he whakapaipai ātaahua ki tōu māhunga, (Whakatauki 4: 9 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)

ka pōtaea anō koe e ia ki te karauna honore.

Whakarongo e taku tamaiti maharatia aku kupu, a, he maha ngā tau e ora ai koe, (Whakatauki 4: 10 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)

He mea whakaako koe nāku ki te ara o te whakaaro nui, he mea ārahi koe nāku i ngā ara o te tika, (Whakatauki 4: 11 Paipera tapu 1992 wh 652)

Ka haere koe e kore ōu takanga e whakakikītia mai.

Ki te rere koe, e kore koe e tūtuki, (Whakatauki 4: 12 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652) kia mau ki te ako kaua e tukua atu, matapoporetia iho, ko tōu oranga hoki, (Whakatauki 4: 12 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)

Kaua e haere i runga i te ara o te hunga kino, kaua hoki e takahia te huarahi o te hunga hē, (Whakatauki 4: 13 Te Paipera Tapu 1992 wh: 652), (Barlow, 1992, wh. 651-652).

1.6 Whakamārama i Te ako te waiata ā Horomona

Ko Horomona te kīngi tuarua ō Ihairaira i roto i te kawenata tawhito o te paipera tapu, nā Horomona i hanga te temepara³ tuatahi o Hīruhārama⁴. Koia te kīngi whakamutunga i whakatō i te kotahitanga mē te whakaaro nui ki roto i tana iwi. Nā Horomona i tuhi ngā whakatauki o roto i te paipera tapu hai ako i ngā tamariki ki te whakaaro nui mē te mātauranga.

Koinei te waiata Te Ako ā Horomona mō te Tūā tamariki. Karekau te Ringatū e iriiri i ngā tamariki o te haahi. Ko tā te haahi ka tūātia⁵ te tamaiti kia tapu tōna īngoa kia Ihōwa o ngā mano, kia pakeke rā anō te tangata māna tonu hai tohu ko tēhea tana haahi hai iriiri i a ia.

³ Temepara: temple i roto i te paipera tapu.

⁴ Hīruhārama: Jerusalem tetahi o nga whenua tapu o Ihairaira (Israel).

⁵ Tūā: Christening. Karekau te Ringatu e iriiri i te tamaiti ki te wai ka waiho kia pakeke rā anō ia e tohu ai te tamaiti ko tēhea tana haahi e whakaae ana ia mōna.

Ko ngā tohutohu katoa a Horomona e pēnei ana:

“Whakarongo e ngā tamariki ki te ako ā Te Matua

Tahuri mai hoki kia mātauria ai ngā whakaaro mōhio, he pai hoki te kupu mōhio ka hoatu nei e ahau ki a koutou, kaua tāku ture e whakarērea, ko te tamaiti hoki ahau a tōku pāpā, he ngāwari, he mea mate nui nā tōku whaea”. (Whakatauki 4: 1, 2, 3 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 651)⁶.

E ako ana a Horomona i ngā tamariki kia āta whakarongo ki nga tohutohu ā Te Matua, kia whakatōngia te whakaaro mōhio ki roto ki tēnā ki tēnā o ngā tamariki nātemea he hua nui ka puta ki te whakarongo pai ki ngā ako, kaua hoki e whakarērea ngā ture a te matua engari kia maumahara i a ia e tai ana he tamaiti ia nā tōna pāpā he mea mate nui nā tōna whāea.

“I whakaako anō ia i ahau i mea mai ki au, kia puritia āku kupu e tōu ngākau, kia mau ki āku whakahau, a, e ora ai koe. Tāu taonga i mea ai māu ko te whakaaro nui, tāu e mea ai māu ko te mātauranga, kauā hoki e neke atu i ngā kupu a tōku māngai”, (Whakatauki 4: 4, 5 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)⁷.

Ko ngā akoranga nui katoa a Horomona e manako ana ia kia puritia e ngā tamariki kia ora ai rātau i runga i te mata o te whenua, ko te whakaaro nui. Mau ana te whakaaro nui ka tāea e te tamaiti te mātauranga engari kia mau, kia pūmau ki ngā ako.

“I ō whiwhinga katoatanga kia whiwhi koe ki te mātauranga. Whakanuia e koe, ā, māna koe ka kake ai, ka whakahōnore ia i a koe ki te āwhinatia ia e koe. Ka hōmai e ia he whakapaipai ātaahua ki tōu mähunga, ka pōtaea anō koe e ia ki te karauna hōnore. Whakarongo e taku tamaiti maharatia aku kupu, ā, he maha ngā tau e ora ai koe. He mea whakaako koe nāku ki te ara o te whakaaro nui, he mea ārahi koe nāku i ngā ara o te tika”. (Whakatauki 4: 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)⁸.

⁶ Whakatauki 4: 1, 2, 3 – Listen child to the instructions of your father, and attend to know understanding. For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law. For I was my father’s son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.

⁷ Whakatauki 4: 4, 5 – He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words. Keep my commandments and live. Get wisdom, get understanding; forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

⁸ Whakatauki 4: 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 – Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee, love her and she shall keep thee. Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom and with all thy getting, get understanding. Exalt her, and she shall promote thee, she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace; a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee. Hear me my son, and receive my sayings and the years of thy life shall be many. I have taught thee in the way of wisdom, I have let thee in right paths.

E whakahau ana a Horomona ki te pūmau te tangata ki te ako ko te whiwhinga nui katoa hai whiwhinga mā ngā tamariki ko te mātauranga, ki te manako nui te tamaiti ki te mātauranga ka whakahōnoretia ia i roto i ana mahi, ka hōmaitia e ia ngā hua nui o te mātauranga, ka pōtaea anō ia ki te karauna hōnore a tō tātau Atua. I roto i ngā akoranga katoa a ngā tamariki o te mātauranga ka mau i ā ia ngā tapu o te whakaaro nui ka ārahitia hoki ia ki runga i te ara tika o te ao.

“Ka haere koe e kore ōu takahanga e whakakikītia⁹ mai. Ki te rere koe, e kore koe e tūtuki. Kia mau ki te ako kaua e tukua atu, matapoporetia iho, ko tōu oranga hoki...

Kaua e haere i runga i te ara o te hunga kino, kaua hoki e takahia te huarahi o te hunga hē”. (Whakatauki 4: 12, 13, 14 Paipera tapu 1992 wh: 652)¹⁰.

Ko te whakahau anō ā Horomona, ki te haere ngā tamariki i runga i te ara tika o te whakaaro nui e kore rātau ē tūtuki ki te kino, ahakoa pēhea pēhea, kia mau ki te ako kaua e ngākau rua, kaua hoki e haere i runga i te huarahi o te hunga kino o te hunga hē, he mate kei roto. Heoi ngā whakamārama mō te waiata ‘Te ako ā Horomona’.

I tīkina atu e au ko te waiata ‘Te ako ā Horomona’ hai whakatuwhera i te ūpoko tuatahi o taku tuhinga hai pupuri i taku mauri tangata me te mauri o aku kōrero, inā hoki ko au tētahi o aua tamariki e kōrero rā ā Horomona, otiia hōrapa ana ngā akoranga ā Horomona ki ngā tāngata katoa o te ao. Ko au e manako nui ana ki ana akoranga, e whakapono ana ki te kupu ā Te Atua hai mekameka whakapaipai mō tōku māhunga hai kawē i taku mauri ki roto i taku tuhinga roa tae noa ki tōna kapinga.

1.7 Ko au tēnei ko te tamaiti ō Iharaira

Kei roto te kaituhi i tōna whare tipuna i ā Toikairākau¹¹ e rau mahara ana ki tōna ao whakatipu i roto i te whārua ō Ruātoki, i runga i ōna marae maha, i roto hoki i te tapu o ngā akoranga ā Te Haahi Ringatū i a ia, a, pakeke noa nei ia. Nā roto mai o te aroha i tohe ai kia tuhia ēnei kōrero mā te reanga whakatipu ō Ruātoki i akotia e te kaituhi i roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki mō ngā tau toru tekau neke atu. Ko ngā kākano o tēnei

⁹ Whakakikītia: e whakauauatia.

¹⁰ Whakatauki 4: 12, 13, 14 – When thou goes thy steps shall not be straightened, and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble. Take fast hold of instructions let her not go, keep her for she is thy life. Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

¹¹ Toikairākau: Ko Kuraimōnoa te whare-kai, ko Toikairākau te whare tipuna o te marae o Turuhira arā a Waikirikiri.

ūpoko ko ngā purapura wairua i whakatōngia ki roto i te kaituhi mai i tōna whānautanga mai ki tēnei ao, otiia ki tōna ao Ringatū. Ko te kaituhi nō roto mai o te rawakore, o te pūranga paru, he iti kōparapara noa nō te ao mātauranga Ringatū, ao mātauranga Māori, ao mātauranga Tūhoe.

1.8 Te Kaituhi

I te tau kotahi mano iwa rau rima tekau mā whitu ka whānau te kaituhi. Ko aku mātua ko Hare Te Marunui Anderson rāua ko Te Uruhina Akuira Tiakiwai Anderson. Tekau mā tahi katoa mātau a rāua tamariki. Tokowaru he tāne, tokotoru he wāhine.

1.9 Hare Te Marunui Harry Anderson



Whakaahua 5: Hare Te Marunui Anderson

Ko taku matua tēnei nō ngā kāwai whakaheke ō Waikaremoana me Ruatāhuna. Ko ōna hapū ki Waikaremoana ko Ngāti Hinekura ki Te Kūha me Te Whānau Pani ki Te Waimako, ki Ruatāhuna ko Ngāti Tāwhaki ki Pāpueru, ko Te Urewera ki Mataatua, ki Ruātoki ko Ngāti Rongo ki Tauarau, ko Te Urewera ki Te Tōtara, ko Ngāti Tāwhaki ki Ngahina. Ko te matua o Hare Anderson ko Thomas Tame Anderson nō Waikaremoana, ko te whāea o Hare ko Turuhira Rangiaho Mihaka nō Ngati Rongo, nō Te Urewera, mē Ngāti Tāwhaki.



Whakaahua 6: Thomas rāua ko Charles Anderson

1.10 Thomas Anderson

Tērā tētahi Pākehā ko Charles Anderson tōna ingoa i haere mai ki Aotearoa mai i Inarangi i ngā tau o ngā waru rau tau. I noho ia me tōna whānau ki Te Waipounamu, ā, karekau i roa ka hūnuku mai ki roto o Waikato. Mai i reira ka tukua e Te Karauna ki te rūri i ngā rori o Waikaremoana. Te taenga ki Waikaremoana ka tūtaki a Charles Anderson ki taku tipuna kuia kia Raiha Waiwai ka moe rāua, ka puta ko taku koroua ko Tame Thomas Anderson. Nō reira te whakapapa Waikaremoana o taku koroua o Tame Anderson ko tana whaea ko Raiha Waiwai taketake ake nō Te Kūhā me Te Waimako.

1.11 Turuhira Rangiaho Mihaka



Whakaahua 7: Turuhira Rangiaho Mihaka

Te taha ki taku kuia kia Turuhira Rangiaho Mihaka. Ka moe taku koroua a Mihaka Mihaka i ā Hiria Rangiaho o Ngāti Rongo kā puta kotahi tā rāua tamaiti ko Turuhira.

Ko taku koroua a Mihaka taketake ake nō ngā kāwai whakaheke o Te Whenua-nui. He Ngāti Tāwhaki, he Te Urewera, he Hāmua. Ka mate a Mihaka ka tanumia ki Te Pūtere o Pōtaka, arā, ki Purutāwhao i roto i te ngahere o Te Urewera.¹² I tanumia ai ia ki reira kia kore ia e takahi i ngā tapu me te mana o ana kuia koroua o Hāmua me Ngāti Mura mehemea ia i whakahokia ki ērā o ana marae ki tana Te Ureweratanga ki Te Totara ki tana Ngāti Tāwhakitanga rānei ki Ngahina. Koia nei tōku tātai Te Urewera me tōku tātai Ngāti Tāwhaki.

Ko taku kuia ko Hiria Rangiaho i heke tika tonu mai i ngā kāwai whakapapa o Ngāti Rongo. He whānau nui ngā Rangiaho ki roto o Tūhoe. Koia nei tōku tātai Ngāti Rongo nō tōku kuia nō Hiria Rangiaho.

Te Whakapapa Whakaahua o Te Uruhina Tiakiwai Anderson

(Te whakapapa o tōna matua)



Whakaahua 8: Te Whiu Maraki

Te Whiu Maraki

Ko Te Whiu Maraki te tipuna koroua o Te Uruhina. No ngā kawai rangatira o Maunga Pohatu te hapū o Tamakaimoana me ngā hapū whānui o Te Waimana Kaaku. Ko Maraki tētahi o ngā kaiārahi i Te Matua Tangata i roto i te rohe whānui o Tūhoe o Te Urewera. Koia hoki te kaitāwharau i Te Matua Tangata mai i Te Karauna. Ka moe a Te Whiu Maraki i a Ngatapa ka puta ko Mahiti.

¹² Te Pūtere o Pōtaka: Te whenua taurikura o te whānau ā Mahiti kei roto o te ngahere o Te Urewera, kei reira hoki te marae hōu.



Whakaahua 9: Mahiti Te Whiu Maraki

Mahiti Maraki ka moe i a Tiakiwai

Ko Mahiti te tamāhine a Te Whiu Maraki. He matakite, he wahine kaha ki te manaaki i te hunga e taumaha ana, e pēhia ana e ngā māuiui nui o te wā. Ko taku koroua ko Tiakiwai i heke mai i ngā kawai rangatira o Ngāti Koura me Hāmua o roto o Ruātoki.



Whakaahua 10: Akuira Tiakiwai

Akuira Tiakiwai ka moe i a Rangitakohe Vercoe

He tangata kaha ki te arataki i ngā mahi a ana hapū. Koia te tamaiti whakamutunga a Mahiti i noho ai ki te manaaki i tana whaea i runga i to rātau whenua i Te Putere o Potaka i roto i te ngahere o Te Urewera.



Whakaahua 11: Te Uruhina Tiakiwai Anderson

Te Uruhina Tiakiwai Anderson ka moe i a Hare Te Marunui Anderson

Ko taku whaea nō ngā kāwai whakapapa ō Ruātoki. Te taha ki tana matua i a Akuira ko Hāmua, ko Ngāti Mura me Ngāti Koura ana hapū. I whāngaitia a Te Uruhina e tōna whānau Te Arawa ki Horohoro mō ngā tau e rite ana ka hoki mai ia ki Ruātoki. Ko tōna whakapapa Te Arawa ko Ngāti Hinekura, ko Ngāti Pikia, ko Tūhourangi, ko Ngāti Kea Ngāti Tuara. He taha rua, te taha ki tōna tipuna koroua a Te Whiu Maraki me tōna koroua a Harry Vercoe.

Te Whakapapa Whakaahua o Te Uruhina Tiakiwai Anderson

(Te whakapapa o tōna whaea)



Whakaahua 12: Henry (Harry) Vercoe

Harry Vercoe

Ko Harry Vercoe te koroua o Te Uruhina ka moe i a Matehaere Te Waara. Nō Inarangi a Harry Vercoe ka haere mai ana tīpuna ki Aotearoa ka noho ki Te Waipounamu. I moe a Harry Vercoe i tana wahine tuatahi nō Te Arawa ka puta tā raua pā harakeke. I ngā tau o muri mai ka haria mai ki te rūri i ngā whenua o Te Urewera ka moe i a Matehaere Te Waara.



Whakaahua 13: Matehaere Te Waara Vercoe

Matehaere Te Waara Vercoe

Nō ngā kawai rangatira o Maunga Pohatu o Tamakaimoana tēnei kuia a Matehaere Te Waara. Koia tēnei i moe nei i a Harry Vercoe ka puta tā rāua pā harakeke. Ko Te Wairimu Maata, ko Rangitakohe Peti, ko Rarotapuhikura Pare me Hohepa Vercoe.



Whakaahua 14: Rangitakohe (Peti) Vercoe Tiakiwai

Rangitakohe Peti Vercoe Tiakiwai

Ko Rangitakohe te whaea o Te Uruhina. He wahine pukumahi ki te mahi ahuwhehenua me te manaaki i tana whānau. I noho pūmau taku kuia ki roto i te nohopukutanga me te tapu o te wahine. Ka poipoitia e ia ana tamariki kia rite atu ki a ia te hūmārie, a, ko taku whaea tana tamāhine i rite kē te mauri ohoooho ki tōna matua.

Ngā Marae o Te Uruhina



Whakaahua 15: Te Marae o Te Poho o Te Rangimōnoa

Ko Te Pūtere o Pōtaka te whenua whakatipu o Te Uruhina me tana whānau te taha ki tana matua kia Akuiria Tiakiwai. Ki Te Pūtere o Pōtaka, ko Te Poho o Te Rangimōnoa te tipuna whare, ko Te Hau ō Puanui te wharekai, ko Ngāti Mura te hapū, ko Te Pūtere ō Pōtaka te marae. Ko Karioi te maunga, ko Huitieke te karahiwi, ko Moerangi te

kōawa, ko Te Rangimōnoa te tipuna. Ko te mahi ā Te Rangimōnoa i tōna wā he mahi kai ka tahu, ka waiho ki roto i nga hue hai whāngai i nga whānau o te ngahere i te wā o te takurua, i te wā o te korekore. Ka tohua e ia ana tāngata ki te tiaki i ana hue kia kore ai e raweketia e te tangata. Tae ana ki te mātaotanga o te tau kua tohaina e Te Rangimōnoa ngā hue manu, hue mīti mā ngā whānau. Nā Te Rangimōnoa te kōrero, “Kei raweke koe i aku kaitiaki hue.” Ko te tikanga o tana kōrero, kia kaha ki te mahi kai i te wā o te raumati hai oranga mō te whānau i te wā o te takurua. Kia maumahara, tau ana te māeke o te Takurua ki roto o te ngahere kua iti te hōmai a te pātaka kai o Te Urewera. Nō reira te akoranga kia kaha te mahi kai mā te whānau i ngā wā katoa.



Whakaahua 16: Waikirikiri Marae

Ko tana marae a Waikirikiri ko Toikairākau te whare tipuna, ko Kuraimōnoa te wharekai, ko Hāmua me Ngāti Mura ngā hapū. E rua, e rua hapū a Ngāti Mura rāua ko Hāmua nō te marae kotahi nō Waikirikiri. Ko Waikirikiri taku marae tipu me taku tūrangawaewae. Ko te pere tuatahi e tangi ana i roto i taku whatumanawa ko te pere tapu a Te Haahi Ringatū ki runga o Waikirikiri.

1.14 He tohunga nō Te Haahi Ringatū

I pakeke taku matua i roto i te tapu me te hōhonutanga o te haahi Ringatū otiia aku mātua, i pakeke mai rāua tahi i roto i te tapu me te hōhonutanga o te haahi me ō rāua mātua, kuia koroua. Ko te taonga nui i taku matua he tangata whakairo. Koia tētahi o nga kaiwhakairo i te whare tipuna ō Waikirikiri i ā Toikairākau i raro i nga akoranga a tana koroua a Te Whenuanui¹³ o Ruatāhuna. Ko tōna whānau katoa he whānau Ringatū. E tamariki tonu ana taku matua ka tohia ki roto i ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū koirā tana kai i te ao i te pō he karakia. Ka eke ki te wā ka kite ngā tohunga

¹³ Te Whenuanui: He tohunga whakairo nō Ruatāhuna ko ōna Kaiako i a ia kit e whakairo ko Ngāti Tarāwhai o Te Arawa.

kua pakari ka whakawahia ia hai tohunga mō Te Haahi Ringatū tae noa ki te tau i whetūrangitia ia i te tau kotahi mano iwa rau ono tekau mā iwa.

1.15 Te Tapatahi

I pakeke mātau i runga i tō mātau whenua tipu a Te Tapatahi (Ruātoki A58)¹⁴. Nō te koroua o taku matua nō Mihaka Mihaka te whenua. He maha te whānau whānui o Mīhaka i whai hononga ki te whenua. He wā roa ōku mātua e mahi ahuwahenua ana i runga i te whenua. Tata tekau tau taku whānau e miraka kau ana i runga i tō mātau whenua taurikura a Te Tapatahi. Tae rawa ki te wā ka rūhātia te manawa o taku matua ka whakamutua tana mahi ahuwahenua e ana tākuta ka hūnuku mātau ki Ngahina noho ai, ā mate noa ia.

1.16 Ngā ture Ringatū i runga i taku whānau

Ko te hōhonutanga o ngā ture me ngā tikanga o Te Haahi Ringatū ka whakaatuhia ki roto i te ūpoko tuatoru anga rangahau. I kaha aku mātua ki te whakatau ture taumaha ki runga i ā mātau katoa. Whā karaka i a ata pō ka whakahaere taku matua i ana karakia moata, mōhio tonu mātau ko te tikanga o te karakia moata he tuku whakamoemiti mō mātau i parangia¹⁵ ai e te moe, i manaakitia ai o mātau wairua i roto i te moe, ā, he inoi kia pūmau mātau ana tamariki ki ngā whakakitenga hou o tēnā rā o tēnā rā. Mutu tonu te karakia moata kua oho aku tungāne ki te tahu i te ahi, te whakahū i te tīkera wai ka haere ki te ā mai i ngā kau ki te hēte miraka. Ko tā māua mahi ko taku tungāne a Tamakaimoana he whāngai i ngā heihei, i ngā rakiraki me ngā kāwhe, ka haere ki te miki i ngā wei¹⁶ o ngā miraka mā ngā poaka. Tākiri rawa te awatea kua tae mai te pahi kura kua haere mātau ki te kura. Koirā ngā mahi i ā rā, i ā rā. Ko tāku mahi i nga rā tapu katoa he huri i ngā kirimi hai pata, me rato taua pata mō te katoa o te wiki. Ki te pau i waenga o te wiki anā kua pau, kua tatari mātau kia rā tapu rā anō e kai pata anō ai mātau.

1.17 Te haere ki te Hāpati

Ka whakamāramatia te tikanga o te hāpati i roto i te ūpoko tuatoru.

¹⁴ Ruātoki A58: Koia ko taku whenua tipu a Te Tapatahi, koinei te nama o te whenua ki roto i te kooti whenua maori.

¹⁵ Parangia: I moe i roto i te moe ahuru mōwai.

¹⁶ Wei: ko ngā toenga miraka kua āhua pirau.

I ā rā horoi kua haere mātau katoa ki ngā hāpati, ahakoa kei hea te hāpati i roto o Ruātoki ka haere mātau. He tarakihana tō mātau. Ka hangaia e taku matua he pātū mō runga ake i te torore o te tarakihana kia kore mātau e whitikia e te rā, e mākū i te ua, e puehutia i runga i ngā rori o Ruātoki. Kua hora ngā moenga i runga i te tarakihana kua noho mātau ki te akoako i ā mātau īnoi, kia tae rawa ki te hāpati kei te tangata whenua ngā īnoi ki roto i ā mātau.

Mai i ā mātau e paku ana e haere ana mātau katoa ki ngā rā nui a Te Haahi Ringatū. Karekau tētahi o mātau i whakarērea ki te kāinga, engari i ngā wā e uaua ana mō te whānau katoa ki te haere ki ngā rā, kua haere ko māua anake ko taku matua. E maumahara ana ahau mai i te wā tokowaru taku pakeke ki aku haerenga ki ngā rā ā te haahi.

Ko tōku tino maumahara ake ka rongo tonu taku wairua i te tapu me te whakamataku o ngā karakia, he mōteatea katoa ngā rangi hīmene, pānui, waiata. Ko te nuinga o te haahi he kaha ngā reo ki te hiki i ngā hīmene engari ko ētahi anō kua taipakeke rawa kua kore i kaha ngā reo. Karekau ahau i ako mārōtia ki te karakia ki te waiata engari he tamaiti ahau i haria ki ngā rā i ngā wā katoa, ka mau ki roto i taku wairua te tangi o ngā waiata, o ngā reo me te rere o ngā īnoi a tēnā a tēnā. He karakia anō ka whakahaerehia i te awatea, he karakia anō ka whakahaerehia i te pō. I ngā tau ono tekau karekau anō i tae mai te hiko ki Waikirikiri¹⁷ nō reira ko aua karakia katoa me mau motuhake ki roto i o mātau hinengaro Ringatū karekau he pukapuka, karekau he rama nō reira me mārō tonu te ako kia mau tika ngā waiata me ngā īnoi.

I ngā tekau mā rua katoa karekau ahau e haere ki te wharepaku i ngā pō nā taku kaha mataku ki te haere i roto i te pō kei kite kēhua ahau. I kaha ai taku mataku ka whakahaerehia ngā karakia mō ngā māuiuitanga, ka haria ngā tūroro kei te tino mauui kei te tino taumaha ki ngā rā, kei reira hoki ngā nēhi me ngā tākuta o te haahi hai tiaki i ā rātau. Ka noho tērā kāhui ki te karakia i te ao i te pō, ka waiata i roto i te pōuri Ka pirihoni¹⁸ ahau ki roto rā anō i taku matua takoto ai i roto i o māua papanarua. Te

¹⁷ Waikirikiri: te marae tipu o te kaituhi kei te taha whakautu o te whārua o Ruātoki.

¹⁸ Pirihoni: whakapiri ki taku matua.

nuinga ō te wā ka heke taku wera, ka wiriwiri ahau engari kore kore ahau e whakaputa i taku kanohi kei kite, kei rongo rānei ahau i tētahi wairua rerekē.

I waenga o ngā tau ono tekau ka pā mai te mate manawa ki taku matua. I ā tau mō te rima tau i tukua ia ki te hōhipera o ‘Greenlane’ i Tamakimakaurau, koirā anake hoki te hōhipera whai tākuta, tohunga ki te manaaki me te poka i ērā momo mate. Ka haere ō mātau mātua ki Tamaki kua mahue mai mātau ki te kāinga mē to mātau tuakana a Moa Tari, koia te kaipoipoi i ā mātau. Ko tōna matua a Puke Pohatu Tari he tuakana nō taku matua. Ko Puke Tari te pou matua o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki nō reira he karakia ā mātau mahi i te ao i te pō mō tō mātau matua. Akohia mātau katoa e tō mātau pāpara e Puke ki ngā īnoi kia tangata whenua ki roto i ā mātau. Kia mārama mātau ki te tikanga o tēnā īnoi, o tēnā īnoi, ā, ko ēhea ngā īnoi e tika ana ki te ārai atu i ngā taumahatanga, i ngā māuiuitanga ō tō mātau matua.

1.18 Te Māpou¹⁹ marae



Whakaahua 17: Te Māpou Marae (Te Teko)

I ā te wā ka hoki mai tō mātau matua ki te kāinga mai i te hōhipera kua haria ia ki ngā rā o Te Māpou i roto o Te Teko, kei reira hoki ana whaea mōhio ki te hīoepope i a ia, arā, a Te Amohaere raua ko Rotu Te Pono. Maumahara ahau karekau mātau ana tamariki e āhei ki roto i te wharepuni i te wāhi e takoto ana ia nā te kaha o tana māuiui. Ka noho mātau ki waho tangi atu ai mō tō mātau matua. Ka rongo atu mātau i ngā tohunga e karakia ana, mē ngā kuia rā e waiata ana, te ātaahua hoki o rāua reo ki te hiki i ngā hīmene. Tō ana te rā kua puta mai a Te Amohaere rāua ko Rotu, haere tika ki te horoi i ā rāua, te whakanoa i ngā tapu o roto i te whare tipuna. Kātahi ka haere mai ki te whakatau i ō mātau wairua kahupō. Ka whakamārama rāua kei te pēhea tō

¹⁹ Te Māpou: He marae Ringatu kei roto o Te Teko. He hapū mau pūmau ki ngā akoranga katoa ā Te Matua Tangata.

mātau matua, ā, he aha mātau i kore ai e āhei ki roto i te whare. I ngā wā e tika ana kua whakangahau rāua, he pai hoki ō rāua reo waiata kia tau ai mātau.

Tangi ana te pere mō te karakia ahiahi kua āhei mātau ki te kuhu ki roto i te whare kei reira tō mātau matua e takoto ana, ko te īnoi ko te nohopuku tō mātau hoa pūmau, ka noho mātau i ana rekereke mō te roanga atu o te karakia. Ka mīharo tonu ahau ki te ātaahua o ngā reo waiata o aku kuia, me te tapu o ā rāua īnoi, anō nei kei te kōrero ā tangata nei rāua ki Te Atua, ā, kei te kite hoki rāua i Te Atua. Koirā te tapu o ērā kuia i roto i ngā wā o te karakia.

1.19 Kua whetūrangitia

I te tau kotahi mano iwa rau ono tekau mā whitu ka hūnuku taku whānau ki Ngahina noho ai, kua kore i tāea e taku matua te whakahaere i te paamu kua hē ko tana manawa ka wehe mātau. Karekau mātau i roa i Ngahina ka wera to mātau whare, i te tau ono tekau mā iwa ka mate taku matua. Mate atu ana tō mātau matua ka tae mai ngā tungāne o taku whaea ki te whakahoki i ā mātau ki Waikirikiri. Ko Hoani Rogers, ko Timi Teepa, ko Te Puni Tiakiwai me ana tuāhine a Hopaea Teepa raua ko Kataraina Te Moana, a Whakairi Rogers, Te Orihau Tiakiwai me ō mātau kuia a Tiria Tuhoro, a Hinetāpuirangi Taipeti me Rarotapuhikura Thrupp. Tere anō hoki ō mātau whaea o Te Urewera me o mātau tuākana a Rangiteremauri Tari, Tikina Tari me Moa Tari ki te awhi i ā mātau kia mau tonu mātau ki ngā rā nui a Te Haahi Ringatū. Mai i aua tau ka titi ki roto i au te tapu o ngā karakia ā taku haahi.

1.20 Ngā kuia o te haahi Ringatū

Ko ngā kuia e maumahara ana ahau i ngā rā katoa a Te Haahi Ringatū i au e paku ana ko Te Onewhero Tamarau, ko Te Auta Akuhata, ko Te Huia Hiki, ko Irihapeti Whakamoe, ko Ngapera Paraki, ko Reko Natana, ko Hinehou Casey, ko Miria Makutu, ko Patu Manihera, Te Uru Wīmutu, taka mai ki ā Hariata Akuhata, Rāwinia Whitu, Te Raepine Kelly, Huhana Kokiri, Pare Heremia, Kura Kepa, Nanny Kokamutu, Awhimate Biddle, Tangitawhiti Biddle, Hineatu Ata. Ko ngā tohunga o ngā rā ko Ira Manihera, ko Puke Tari, ko Puihi Bush, ko Herora Morehu, ko Pānera Titoko, Te Haumate Haumate, ā, taka mai ki a Wi Whitu, Te Kari Waaka, Te Apiha Bush, Te Karo Titoko, Hiko Akuhata, Boy Rapata Biddle, Te Hira Haumate, Tui Mika me te huhua noa o te haahi.

1.21 Te whakaminenga

Ahakoia he aha te rā tapu a te haahi tino tokomaha ngā Ringatū o te whārua o Ruātoki ka tae ki aua rā. Ka kī te whare tipuna me te whatitoka o ngā whare katoa i ā rā i ā rā. Kaha te haahi ki te tū ki te karakia i roto i ngā rā. He nui ngā tāne, ngā pāpā ngā koroua me ngā tohunga o te haahi i ērā rā. I kite aku kanohi i ā rātau, i rongo aku taringa i te tino ora o taku haahi.

1.22 Turakina²⁰

Whitu tekau mā tahi ka tukuna ahau ki te kāreti mō ngā kōtiro Māori ki Turakina kura ai. Tumeke katoa ahau i taku taenga ki reira karekau ngā kōtiro Māori e mōhio ki te kōrero Māori atu i ngā kotiro o Tūhoe me Ngāti Awa. I tino pōhēhē ahau he kōrero Māori ngā tāngata katoa o te ao. I te rā tuatahi tonu o taku taenga ki Turakina ka haere mātau ki roto i te whare karakia ki te karakia awatea. Ka tiro tiro haere ahau ka whakaaro ahau he aha rā tēnei momo karakia? I ā te wā ka kī te minenga ‘āmine’ kua hiki taku ringa. I ngā wiki o muri mai ka ui mai te minita Pākehā ki au, “he aha koe e hiki nā i tō ringa i ā te wa ka kī koe āmine? Ka ui atu ahau, “He aha koe e kore nā e hiki i tō ringa ka kī ana koe āmine?” I tino pōhēhē ahau ko te haahi Ringatū anake te haahi karakia o te ao whānui, nō reira tino tumeke taku wairua ki tērā āhuatanga.

Ko te heamana o te komiti whakahaere i te kura o Turakina i aua tau ko Te Rangīāniwaniwa Rangihau. Ka haere mai ia ki te kura ka kōrero mai ki au nā taku matua i whakairo ngā taha o ngā tūru o roto i te whare karakia o te kura, i reira ka tau taku wairua ki te kuhu ki roto i te whare karakia o te kura.

Karekau ahau i roa ki Turakina ka tino rongo taku wairua i te rerekē o tērā ao, ka tino patua ahau e te mokemoke mō taku whānau, taku whenua taurikura, taku kura a Ruātoki me taku haahi Ringatū ā, kei te kaha hoki taku whakamomori mō taku matua, ā, mē pēhea hoki i tukuna rā hoki ki reira ki te ako i te mātauranga.

²⁰ Turakina Māori Girls College i te taone o Marton i Te Manawatū – He kura tuarua i whakatūhia ē te haahi Pehipitiriana mo ngā kōtiro māori huri i te motu.

1.22.1 Ngā karakia Perehipitiriana

I ngā tau i au i Turakina ka akohia ahau ki te pānui i te paipera tapu Pākehā ki te rangahau i ngā kōrero o roto i te paipera me te whakamāori i ngā whakatauki kia hāngai mai ki aku hīkoinga wae²¹ i ā te rā i ā te rā. Ahakoa iti noa taku mōhio ki te kōrero Pākehā i taua wā i tere taku hinengaro ki te kapo atu i ngā akoranga a ngā minita Perehipitiriana ki ngā tikanga, ngā rerekētanga me ngā kōrero o te kawenata tawhito me te kawenata hou. Ka hoki mai ahau ki te kāinga i te wā o ngā hararei ka haere ahau me aku tāina ki ngā kura karakia rā tapu ā ngā Perehipitiriana e whakahaeretia ana ki taku marae ki Waikirikiri i ā rā tapu. He maha mātau ngā tamariki haere ai. Karekau i roa i muri mai ka whakaurua ngā karakia me ngā akoranga a ngā Perehipitiriana ki roto i te kura o Ruātoki. Ahakoa ērā momo akoranga katoa, tae ana ki te kāinga ko te mahi tuatahi ko ngā karakia, ngā tapu me ngā tikanga ā te haahi Ringatū.

1.23 Ngā peka o Te Haahi Ringatū

Kia whakamāramatia te rerekē o te peka ki te pāriha ki te hapū. Ko te tikanga o te peka ko ngā rohenga o te haahi i roto i tēnā iwi, i tēnā takiwā i tēnā rohe. Ko ngā peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ko te peka o Te Tairāwhiti, te peka o Te Māhia, te peka o Whanganui, te peka o Te Whānau a-Apanui, te peka o Te Whakatōhea, te peka o Ngāti Awa, te peka o Ruātoki mē te peka o Ruatāhuna. Mai i aua peka ka puta ko ngā pāriha o tēnā peka o tēnā peka. Karekau e whakahuahia ngā hapū i roto i ngā pāriha. Kotahi tonu te karangatanga ko te peka me ngā pāriha o te peka, kia kore ai e wehewehe i te wairua whakakotahi i ngā tamariki o Iharaira ki roto i ngā rā.

1.24 Ngā Pāriha²² o te peka²³ o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki

I ngā tau ono tekau kotahi tonu te peka o Ruātoki mē Ngāti Awa ki Te Rangitaiki. Ka matemate ngā tohunga me ngā kuia koroua ka tīmata te wehewehe o ngā iwi. Ka wehe mai ā Ruātoki ka whakaaraa i tōna ake peka me ōna ake pāriha. Anei e whai ake nei ngā pāriha o Te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki i tēnei rā nei.

Ko te pāriha o Te Rewarewa, te pāriha o Ōtenuku, te pāriha o Te Tōtara, te pāriha o Tauarau, te pāriha o Waikirikiri, te pāriha o Ngāhina, te pāriha o Ōhotu, te pāriha o

²¹ Wae: he kupu poto mo te waewae.

²² Pāriha: ko nga parish o tena marae o tena marae.

²³ Te peka: ko te branch. Mo I a rohe ka kiia he peka o Te Haahi Ringatu.

Ōwhakatoro te pāriha o Pūkeko ki Te Poroporo, te pāriha o Te Tira Hou ki roto o Tamaki-makau-rau, te pāriha o Kutarere ki roto o Te Ūpokorehe mē te pāriha o Te Waimana.

1.25 Kua tokoiti ngā tamariki o ngā rā

I aua tau ono tekau, whitu tekau, waru tekau he tino maha ngā Ringatū e haere ana ki ngā rā tapu i ā marama o te tau. Marū tonu o roto i ngā whare tipuna me ngā mahau o ngā whare i ā rā, i ā rā. Pono pūmau ana ngā whānau katoa ki ngā karakia me ngā akoranga a te haahi. Ko tōna ono tekau, whitu tekau tāngata ka tae ki ngā rā i ā marama. Tata iwa tekau ōrau o taku hapū o Waikirikiri he Ringatū i aua tau.

Ka haere ngā tau kua whakauru atu ki ngā tau kotahi mano iwa rau waru tekau tau, kua kite ahau i te ahua iti o ngā tāngata e tae ana ki ngā rā. E toru tonu ngā pāriha kaha ki te haere ki ngā rā, ko te pāriha o Waikirikiri, te pāriha o Ngahina mē te pāriha o Te Totara nā te nui tonu o ngā whānau mai i aua pāriha. Kei roto hoki i aua pāriha te nuinga o ngā tamariki ka tūatia i ā marama.

Ka uru mai ki ngā tau kotahi mano iwa rau iwa tekau ko tōna rua tekau, toru tekau tāngata e tae ana ki ngā rā. He maha ngā kaumātua kua wheturangitia. Kua tino kore te rangatahi Ringatū e haere ki ngā rā atu i ā mātau tamariki i tipu mai i roto i te haahi. Hai konei ka ui taku ngākau he aha rā i penei ai? He aha tēnei e tāwekaweka²⁴ nei i te wairua Ringatū mai i ana rā tapu?

Tae noa mai ki au kua pakeke nei ka puta tētahi aroha tino nui ki roto i au mō taku haahi Ringatū. Ka haku ahau me pēhea e au te whakarauora anō i te kaha me te mana o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto o Ruātoki? Me pēhea taku whakahoki mai i ngā wairua o te reanga whakatipu ki roto i ngā rā tapu a te haahi? Mē pēhea e rata ai, e whakapono anō ai ngā whānau me te rangatahi ki tō mātau Ringatūtanga? Ko taku matakū nui katoa hoki kei mate hauwarea noa taku haahi kua kore he whakawhirinakitanga mō te reanga whakatipu ki tō rātau taha wairua ki tō tātau Matua nui i te rangi.

²⁴ Tāwekaweka: he kupu mo te tīhaehae i te whakairo Ringatu.

1.26 Nika Temara

Ko taku tungāne tēnei ko Nika. He toka-tū-tei, he kaitiaki, he pou pupuri i te mana o tana ngahere o Te Urewera. Ko te ngahere tōna ao. Ka moe i tana hoa rangatira i a Kimiora Mitchell ka puta tā raua pā harakeke, Tokowaru ā raua tamariki. Rātau katoa i pakeke i roto o te ngahere. He tangata mōhio ki ngā kōrero katoa o te ngahere mai Ruātoki ki Ruatāhuna, ki Maunga Pōhatu heke iho ki Te Waimana. Mārō ngā akoranga karakia a tō mātau matua ki a ia. Ka rūhātia taku tungāne ka hoki mai ki roto i ngā rā nui a te haahi. Rima tau e whaiwhai ana e ako ana i ngā karakia ka mau i a ia ngā karakia katoa. Nō aku tungane nō Nika rāua ko Te Rangipuke Tari te whakaaro nui kia tuhia e au ngā kōrero mō te peka o te haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki kia kore ai e ngaro, a, kia waihohia e au ēnei kōrero mā ngā tamariki ka arataki nei i te haahi i roto i te ao anamata.

1.27 Aku pātai matua

I roto i tēnei tuhinga roa e whakaaro ana ahau ki te whai i te huarahi raraunga kounga ki te whakautu i ngā pātai. Ko te mahi a tēnei kaupapa rangahau he wherawhera i ngā kōrero, ngā tikanga, ngā tapu me ngā mātauranga tawhito e tāea ana, e mau tonu ana i te hunga kei runga tonu i te mata o te whenua e hīkoikoi ana. Kei roto i ngā uiuinga kōrero kounga e tāea ai te hanga i tētahi kaupapa whakatōpū i ngā wawata, i ngā manako me ngā moemoea a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

Hai whakatauiria ake ko ngā kōrero a (Skerrett, 2017) e kīia ana:

“E rua ngā rangahau matua kua horapa whānuitia; ko tētahi he raraunga kounga;²⁵ ko tētahi he raraunga tatau.²⁶ Kei te taupatupatu tonu ngā aronga o ia kaupapa. Ka toko ake te pātai, ko tēhea te mātāmua, ko tēhea te mātāmuri o ēnei momo rangahau? Kia kīia ai i te mutunga iho he mātauranga tūturu ake nei. Ahakoa aua taupatupatu, taukumekume me whakaaro nui tātou ki ngā taha e rua. Me whai whakaaro hoki ki ngā iwi taketake o te ao, tae rawa mai ki tō tātou ake iwi Māori. Kia pātaitia te pātai, kōhea te ara tika, te ara pono mā tātou? Ko te taha kounga? Ko te taha tatau? He huarahi kē atu rānei? Kia titia ērā pātai ki tētahi kokonga o te ngākau, kia aro tātou ki tā te Māori titiro ki tēnei mea te mātauranga, (McFarland & Mathews, 2017, wh. 103-106).

²⁵ Raraunga kounga – qualitative research

²⁶ Raraunga tatau – quantitative research

1.27.1 Pātai Tuatahi

He aha rawa te kaituhi i whakamānawa ai ko te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki hai kaupapa rangahau māna?

E ai ki tā Matthews (2017)

Koinei ngā tikanga ā-ringa e mahia ana ki te kimi i ngā kōrero rangahau. He maha ngā huarahi ki te kimi kōrero. Ko te uiui, ko te tatauranga, ko te wānanga, ko te uiui ā-rōpū ētahi. Ko te mahi o te kairangahau kia whiriwhirihia te huarahi e pai rawa ana mō tāu ake kaupapa me ngā kaiuru hoki. Whiriwhirihia te huarahi e pai rawa ana mō tāu ake kaupapa. He rerekē ki tēnā, ki tēnā kaupapa, nā, āta whakaarohia mō te kōrero e hiahia ana me te huarahi tika kia kimihia ngā kōrero tika, (McFarland & Mathews, 2017, wh. 70).

1.27.2 Pātai Tuarua

He aha i iti ai te puna pukapuka ā-tuhi a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki, ā he aha te koha a te kaituhi mō tērā mate?

Kua puta te aroha o te kaituhi ki te peka me te aroha ki nga uri o te peka. I whātoro atu ai rātau ki te rangahau kōrero mo te peka, ā, e kore ai e nui te rauemi tuhituhinga me pēhea e ora ai i nga uri te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki?

1.27.3 Pātai Tuatoru

He aha rawa te raru i whakatawhiti ai te rangatahi Ringatū mai te peka?

I ēnei rā nei kua pūāwai aua mahi whakawai i te tangata Ringatū, ā, me te aha kei te kaha kē atu te huri o te ao, me te huri o te whakaaro tangata. Me pēhea rā te whakahoki mai i te wairua Ringatū kia whakapono anō ki ngā karakia a te haahi, kia ngākau nui anō ki ngā tikanga me ngā ture a te haahi, ā, kia aroha ki te haahi kei mate noa ia. Ko tōku whakapono ki te kore e whakatikahia e tēnei reanga Ringatū tēnei whiu kua pā mai nei ki te haahi ka mate Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i te rua tekau tau e tū mai nei.

1.27.4 Pātai Tuawha

He oranga tō te peka he mate rānei i roto i ngā rua tekau tau te whakaara nei?

Ko te rangahau ake kua tutuki i a Fabian Mika tana tuhinga roa tohu paetahi mo te karakia ahiahi a Te Haahi Ringatū, a, me te tuhinga roa tohu paetahi a Hohepa McLean mo nga karakia o Te Tapae. Tino tokoiti noa ngā kaituhi o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki kua puta nga tuhinga. Ahakoa te iti, he pai ake rā tēnei i te tino kore rawa. Ko te mahinga nui kia nui atu nga tuhinga kia matomato anō ai te tipu o te whakaponono ki roto i nga uri whakapiki.

1.27.5 Patai Tuarima

He aha ngā whāinga a te kaituhi ki te oranga tonutanga o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki?

Ko te uauatanga o te hanga i nga whāinga mo te oranga tonutanga me te ahunga whakamua o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki ki te kore e kaha te kōrerotia, te kauhautia, te tuhia o nga mātāpono, ngā uara me nga tapu o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki e kore e taea e te tangata kotahi te kawē. Mā te tokomaha tēnei kaupapa hai kawē e ora ai te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki me ōna āhuatanga katoa.

1.28 Ngā tamariki o Ihairaira²⁷

E aroha ana ahau ki te reanga whakatipu i akohia ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i te kura o Ruātoki mai i te tau whitu tekau mā waru tae noa mai ki tēnei tau nei. Kei te kaha ngā tamariki ki te ako i ngā karakia, kei te kaha ki te wetewete i ngā hīmene i ngā pānui, i ngā waiata me ngā īnoi, kua whakaurua hoki aua ako katoa ki roto i a rātau akoranga paerewa ako matua ā-motu i roto i nga wharekura, kei reira hoki ngā paerewa ako mō ngā haahi Māori hai tīpakotanga mā ngā tamariki. He nui ngā akoranga ka korowaitia rātau. Ahakoa tērā, tino torutoru nei rātau kei te whaiwhai i ngā rā nui a te haahi, arā, ngā tekau mā rua, ngā pou o te tau, Te Hānuere, Te Huamata, Te Hūrae me Te Pure, nō reira kei te whāiti noa ngā akoranga ra kia rātau i roto i tō rātau kura, engari karekau i te rongō i te wairua Ringatū e whakahaeretia ana i roto i ngā rā. Kei roto i te ūpoko tuarima te whakawhānuitanga atu i ngā kōrero mō Te Wharekura o Ruātoki.

²⁷ Ngā tamariki o Ihairaira: Ko nga akoranga a Te Matua Tangata e whakarite ana ia i tana haahi ki nga tamariki o Ihairaira. (The Children of Israel) kei roto ērā akoranga i te kawenata tawhito.

Koinei ka tau aku whakaaro kia tuhia e au tēnei tuhinga kairangi mā rātau. Ko te reanga whakatipu tāku e manako nui nei ahau. Hai te roanga atu o ngā whakakitenga e honohono ai, e tuituia ai aua akoranga katoa kia kore ai e waimate noa ngā akoranga a Te Matua Tangata, ngā akoranga ā ō mātau kuia, koroua me ō mātau mātua.

1.29 Te Tirohanga whānui mō te tuhinga whakapae

Ko te Ūpoko Tuatahi he whakapūaki i taku kaupapa rangahau me ngā tirohanga whānui e pā ana ki te oranga me ngā taumahatanga e pēhi ana i Te Peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

Ko te Ūpoko Tuarua he āta wherawhera i ngā tuhinga mātātuhi e pā ana ki taku kaupapa rangahau. Ki te āta wherawherahia ngā tuhinga mātātuhi mō Te Peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki tino tokoiti noa, koinei ka tohe kia tutuki pai tēnei tuhinga roa kia whai rauemi tuhinga ai te reanga kei muri i au e whakapiki ana.

Ko te Ūpoko Tuatoru he wānanga i ngā pou o te tau i hangaia e Te Matua Tangata mō tana haahi me ngā huarahi rangahau e pā ana, e hono ana ki taku kaupapa rangahau. E whai ake nei (kaupapa Māori; raraunga kounga; raraunga tatau; tātai kōrero, he kōrero tuku iho rānei; aha atu.

I roto i tēnei ūpoko, i whakaaturia te huarahi rangahau kua whakamahia e au hai whakautu i aku pātai. Hai whakatauiria ake ko ngā uiuinga tāngata; ngā patapātai; tatauranga; mihini hopu reo; mihini whakaata, uiui ā-roōpū; aha atu.

1.30 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko

Hai whakarāpopoto ake kua whakaatuhia e au tōku ao tipu i roto i te whārua ō Ruātoki, me tōku whakatipuranga Ringatū i roto i a Ruātoki. I hono ai taku wairua ki taku Atua i te ao i te pō, i korowaitia ai ahau e taku Atua ki tōna korowai o te kaha, i ako ai ahau i te tapu, te hōhonutanga me te mana o te Īnoi o te nohopuku, i tāuwhitia ai ahau ki ngā kōrero tawhito, me te mātauranga tuku iho o Te Haahi Ringatū, ā, i ora pai ai ahau i roto i tēnei ao. Ka kī ahau koirā tōku ao. Ko taku Ringatūtanga te oranga o taku Tūhoetanga, ko taku Ringatūtanga te tapu o taku Tūhoetanga, ko taku Ringatūtanga e hiki nei taku ringa matau ki te korōria o taku Atua. Mai i ēnei kōrero katoa mō taku ao me kaha taku ngākau ki te ui mehemea koinei te huarahi e tika ana

hai whai mā te reanga whakatipu, ā, kua tawhito rawa rānei kua kore kē e aro nuitia e tēnei reanga. He ao kē hoki tōku he ako kē atu tō rātau.

Kei roto i te roanga atu o te tuhinga roa e rapu ai ahau i te huarahi e tika ana. Mā taku Atua ahau hai ārahi i roto i aku whakaaro mō ngā whakakitenga nui whakaputanga nui ka rangahau nei ahau.

Ko te ūpoko e whai ake nei, he āta titiro ki ngā tuhinga mātātuhi e pā ana...e hangai pū ana ki taku kaupapa matua arā ngā tikanga, ngā ture, ngā whakahaere karakia me te reo o Te Peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. I kōrero ake rā ahau te peka pōhara pukapuka tuhi. Heoi! Ahakoa te pitopito o ngā pukapuka kua tuhia, mā te tokoiti pukapuka hai whakawhānui atu ngā tironga whānui o te kaituhi.



Whakaahua 18: Te Pere o Ngāhina

“Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Ngahina”

2.0 ŪPOKO TUARUA

TĀTARI MĀTĀTUHI

“Akohia ā koutou tamariki ki te tuhi i ō rātau ingoa”

“Ka whakanuia koe e ahau kia pērā te rite me ngā whetū o te rangi, me te onepu o te moana.” (Kenehi: 22: 17 Paipera tapu 1995).

2.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki

I tīkina atu e au tēnei whakatauki mai i a Kenehi 22: 17 o te paipera tapu, a, kei roto hoki i te hīmene ‘Te whakakitenga o ngā ānahera ki a Aperahama.’ I kōrero ai Te Atua ki a Aperahama ka whakanuia e ia tōna iwi ki ngā miriona tāngata ā kia pērā te rite me ngā whetū o te rangi, me te onepu o te moana. Mai i ngā tau kotahi mano waru rau ono tekau mā iwa he tino maha ngā tāngata e whakapono ana ki ngā akoranga a Te Matua Tangata, a, e whaiwhai ana i ngā rā nui a te haahi i a tau, i a tau. Taka mai ki ngā tau waru tekau, iwa tekau, ngā tau rua mano kua tino tokoiti te iwi e whakapono ana, koia nei ka rapu whakaaro ahau mai i roto i ngā kōrero o Aperahama i pēhea rā tana pupuri i te mauri o tana iwi kia taikaha tonu ai rātau i roto i te ao.

2.1 Whakapuaki Ūpoko

Ko ngā tipu hou o tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ana i te puna mātauranga ā-pukapuka, i te puna mātauranga a kōrero ā-waha, i te tapu pukapuka karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū. Koinei te puna iti katoa o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Ahakoa peka tapu karakia Ringatū, hōhonu tikanga Ringatū, mātatoru whakaaro Ringatū, he peka pōhara tuhinga Ringatū, he peka nō roto mai o te rawakore o te pūranga paru tātari mātātuhi. Ko tōna whakawhirinakitanga mātauranga nō roto mai o te pae o maumahara ki ngā kōrero tuku iho, ki ngā kura huna ā-tawhito ao kōhatu.

Kei roto i tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ana he aha rawa i pēnei ai te pōhara pukapuka mātauranga a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Ko taku whakatewhatanga kia rapua te hōhonutanga me te whānuitanga o tēnei momo puna mātauranga. He kaupapa anō i iti ai. Mā te whānuitanga atu o ngā whakakitenga o te ūpoko e mōhiotia ai, e tāea ai e te haahi te aroha ki a ia anō e noho pani nei i roto i te iti tuhinga kōrero mōna. Heoi! He ture kē tā te ao mātauranga Pākehā he ture kē tā te ao tawhito Ringatū o roto i te pō me te tapu. E kore ahau e whakahāwea i tā kura tawhito i whakatau ai engari ka rapu ahau i tētahi oranga kia ora anō ai te puna kōrero, puna mātauranga a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

2.2 Inoi Whakatuwhera 54

I te tīmatanga te kupu, ko Te Atua te kupu, ko Te Atua anō te kupu i te tīmatanga. Nāna ngā mea katoa i hanga a kāhore tētahi mea i kore te hanga e ia, o ngā mea i hangaia e ia. I a ia te ora, ā, ko te ora te māramatanga mō ngā tāngata katoa i roto i te pōuri te māramatanga e whiti ana, heoi kīhai i mau i te pōuri. Korōria ki tōu īngoa tapu. Āmine, (Ngā tikanga karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū 1990. Inoi 54. Wh: 142)

Koinei te inoi rima tekau mā whā o ngā inoi a Te Haahi Ringatū. Ko tēnei o ngā inoi i tikina atu e Te Matua Tangata mai roto o te paipera tapu. I tohua e au tēnei inoi mō tenei ūpoko nātemea koinei te ūpoko wherawhera i te tīmatanga mai o Te Haahi Ringatū me ngā tuhinga mātātuhi a tawhito ao kōhatu. Mā tēnei inoi hoki hai karapoti te kaituhi ki roto i te mauri o Ihowā o ngā mano tae noa ki te kapinga o ngā kōrero tuhinga mātātuhi.

2.3 Te Hīmene a ngā Ānahera te whakakitenga ki a Aperahama²⁸

Kenehi 12: 7, Ruka 9: 32, Kenehi 22: 17, Ekoruhe 3: 6, Waiata 38: 4, Waiata 129: 8, Ekoruhe 33: 22, Matiu 24: 22, Ekoruhe; 2: 24, Waiata 8: 1, Mahi Apo 16: 31

Na ka puta mai a Ihowā ki a Aperahama... (Kenehi 12: 7 Paipera tapu 1995)²⁹
Ā te anganga ake ōna kanohi ki te rangi, ka kite ia i te korōria...
O ngā ānahera e tū ana i tōna aroaro e mea ana (Ruka 9: 32 Paipera tapu 1995)³⁰
Ka whakanuia koe e ahau ka pērā te rite me ngā whetū o te rangi, me te onepu o te moana... (Kenehi 22: 17 Paipera tapu 1995)³¹
Ā ka waiho koe e ahau hei matua mō ngā iwi nui o te ao...
Ā māku e haere iho he kōrero ki ā koe, tērā e tangohia mai...
Tētahi wāhi o te wairua ki runga i ā koe, ā māku e hoatu...
Ki runga i a rātau, a, ko rātau hai hoa mōhou...
Hei waha i ngā pikaunga taimaha a te iwi kia whiti ai te māramatanga ki te ao (Ngā waiata 38: 4 Paipera tapu 1995)³²
Aue e Te Atua o mātau tīpuna o Aperahama, o Ihaka, o Hakopa (Ekoruhe 3: 6 Paipera tapu 1995)³³
Kia mahara mai ki ā mātau i tēnei rā e tangi nei...
I roto i o mātau pikaunga taimaha e pēhi tonu nei...
Te hara mē te whakahāwea ki tōu ingoa tapu e Te Ariki...
Ka whakapaingia koe e ahau i runga i tōu ingoa...
E haere mai ana hoki koe i runga i tōu korōria...
Kauā mātau e tukua ki ngā Karaiti teka mē ngā poropiti teka...
E hōmai nei i ngā tohu nunui me ngā mea whakamīharo...
Ā mehemea e tāea ka māmingatia anō hoki...

²⁸ Āperahama: (Kēnehi 22...) No roto mai a Āperahama i te kawenata tawhito ō te paipera tapu. Kotahi rau tau te pakeke o Āperahama, iwa tekau mā iwa ngā tau o tana wahine a Hera, ka kī atu Te Atua ka whakawhiwhia kōrua e au ki tētahi tamaiti. Ka whānau tā rāua tama ko Ihaka te ingoa. I tētahi rangi ka whakahautia a Āperahama kia haere ki roto i te koraha ka patu i tana tama i a Ihaka ka tāpae hai koha ki Te Atua. Ka haere a Āperahama ki runga i te maunga, i reira ka whakaritea ē ia te ahi ka hōriri i tana tama ka hiki i tana hoariri ki te patu i tana Ihaka, ka kite Te Atua i te kaha whakapono ō Āperahama ki ā ia ka kī, “Ka whakanuia koe e ahau kia pērā te rite me ngā whetū o te rangi, mē te onepū o te moana. Ka noho ko koe hai matua mo nga iwi nui o te ao.” (Karekau ahau e whakawhānui atu i nga kōrero mō Āperahama ēngari e whakamārama noa ana ahau rite tonu te whakakitea o Te Matua Tangata ki nga ānahera ā Te Atua pērā i tō Āperahama kite i nga ānahera nui o te rangi

²⁹ Kenehi 12: 7: Na ka puta mai a Ihowā ki a Aperahama ka mea, ka hoatu e ahau tēnei whenua ki ōu uri. Nā ka hanga e ia tētahi āta ki reira ma Ihowā i puta mai nei ki a ia. The Lord appeared to Abraham and said, “To your descendants I will give this land, and there he built an altar to the Lord who had appeared to him.

³⁰ Ruka 9: 32: I pēhia hoki a Pita rātau ko ōna hoa e te moe, a, i to rātau aranga ake ka kite i tōna korōria, me ngā tāngata tokorua e tū tahi ana me ia. Peter and those with him were heavy laden with sleep and when they were fully awake they saw his glory and two men that stood with him.

³¹ Kenehi 22: 17; Nā ka manaakitia rawatia koe e ahau, a, ka whakanuia rawatea e ahau ōu uri kia pērā te rite me ngā whetū o te rangi, me te onepu hoki o te taha tika o te moana; ka riro i ou uri te kuwaha o ona hoariri. I will bless you and multiply your descendants just like the stars of the heavens and the sand on the seashores. And your descendants shall possess the gate of their enemy

³² Ngā waiata 38: 4- Kua taupokina iho hoki tōku matenga e oku kino, anō he pikaunga taimaha e pēhi rawa nei i ahau. My inequities have gone right over my head, like a heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

³³ Ekoruhe 3: 6 – Ka mea anō ia, ko ahau Te Atua o toū pāpā, Te Atua o Aperahama, o Ihaka, o Hakopa. I am the God of your father, the God of Abraham, of Issac and of Jacob.

Te hunga i whiriwhiria mō Te Ariki me whakapono ki Te Ariki...
Ki a Ihu Karaiti ka ora ai koe mē tōu whare anō hoki.

Ka ara ake ngā kanohi o Aperahama ka kite ia i te korōria o ngā anahera e tū ana i mua
i a ia:

Nā ka puta mai a Īhōwa ki a Aperahama
Ā te angaanga ake ōna kanohi ki te rangi kā kite ia i te korōria
O ngā Anahera e tū ana i tōna aroaro e mea ana
Ka whakanuia koe e ahau ka pērā te rite me ngā whetū o te rangi, me te onepū
o te moana... A ka waiho koe e ahau hei matua mo ngā iwi nui o te ao.

Nā te kaha whakapono o Aperahama ki Te Atua ka kī atu Te Atua ki a ia; “ka
whakanuia e ahau tō iwi ki ngā miriona tāngata ki runga i te mata o te whenua, kia
pērā tonu tō rātau nui i ngā whetū o te rangi me ngā kirikiri o te takutai, “Aperahama
ka waiho ahau i ā koe hai matua nui mo ngā iwi o te ao”.

Ā, māku e haere iho he kōrero ki a koe tērā e tangohia mai... (Tauanga 11:17)
Tētahi wāhi o te wairua i runga i a koe, a māku e hō...atu (hoatu)
Ki runga i a rātau, a ko rātau hei hoa mō...hou
Hei waha i ngā pikaunga taimaha a te iwi kia whiti ai te māramatanga ki te ao
(Waiata 38:4 Paipera tapu 1995).

Ka kite anō Te Atua i te nui o ngā mahi e kawea ana e Aperahama mo tana iwi ka kī
anō ia kia Āperahama; “ka haere atu ahau he kōrero tāku ki a koe me tō iwi. Ko te nui
o ngā taumahatanga kei runga i o pakihiwi ka hoatuhia e au mā ētahi atu hai pīkau kia
ōrite ngā taumahatanga ki tēnā ki tēnā ki tēnā, ā, ka tae ki te ngāwaritanga o ngā mahi
kua kite koutou katoa i te māramatanga e whiti ana ki te ao”.

Aue e Atua o mātau tipuna o Āperahama, o Ihaka, o Hako...pa (Hakopa)
(Ekoruhe 3: 6 Paipera tapu 1995).
Ka tangi te iwi; “Aue e Te Atua, ko koe Te Atua o mātau tipuna, o Aperahama
o Ihaka, o Hakopa...
Kia mahara mai ki a mātau i tēnei rā e tangi nei...
I roto i ō mātau pikaunga taimaha e pēhi tonu nei...
Te hara mē te whakahāwea ki tōu ingoa tapu e Te Ariki, (Ekoruhe 33: 22
Paipera tapu 1995).

Ka tangi te iwi o Aperahama ki Te Atua kaua rātau e whakarērea e kawē nei rātau i
ngā pīkaunga taimaha o te ao e pēhi tonu nei i a rātau, nā runga i te whakahāwea a te
tangata i te mana me te tapu o tō tātau Atua

Ka whakapaingia koe e ahau i runga i tōu īngoa...
E haere mai ana hoki koe i runga i tōu korōria...
Kaua mātau e tukua ki ngā karaiti teka, me ngā poropiti teka...
E hōmai nei i ngā tohu nunui me ngā mea whakamīharo...
Ā, mehemea e tāea ka māmingatia anō hō...ki
Te hunga i whiriwhiria mō Te Ariki me whakapono ki Te Ariki...
Ki a Ihu Karaiti ka ora ai koe me tōu whare anō hoki...

Ka tangi te iwi o Āperahama ki Te Atua kia hikina ngā patunga nui a te Atua ki runga
i te tangata me te mata o te whenua. Kua mōhio i ngā iwi ko te mana o Ihowa o ngā
mano tēnei e whakawhiu nei i te iwi. Ko te nuinga o te iwi o Aperahama i te whakawaia
e ngā karaiti teka me ngā poropiti teka, ka mōhio rātau anei te huarahi tika ko te
whakapono ki te Atua nāna nei ngā mea katoa.

Ko tāku whakamāori i tēnei hīmene Te whakakitenga o ngā anahera kia Aperahama e
whakarite ana ahau i ngā mahi a Te Matua Tangata ki ngā mahi a Aperahama i te wā
e whaia ana Te Matua Tangata e Te Karauna, tae noa ki te wā i whiua ai ia ki runga i
te kaipuke ka kawea ki Wharekauri mauherehere ai, tae noa hoki ki te wā i puta mai
Te Atua ki te kōrero ki a ia, arā, tōna rite kia Aperahama i noho rā i roto o te koraha
ka puta ngā anahera a Te Atua ki a ia. He whānui he hōhonu noa atu ngā ōritenga o
Te Matua Tangata kia Aperahama i whakatūpato ai a Aperahama i tana iwi, pērā anō
i ngā whakatūpato a Te Matua Tangata i ngā tamariki ō Ihairaira, arā, Te Haahi Ringatū.
Ko taua rite anō rā ngā whakatūpato ki te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki kei roto
i tēnei hīmene. Kia wawe tā mātau tahuri ki te tuhi kōrero, tuhi i ngā tikanga mo tō
mātau Ringatūtanga ka hanga pukapuka mā te peka o Ruātoki nātemea kua tata atu
mātau ki te wā e kore ai te iwi whānui Ringatū o Ruātoki e aro mai ki te haahi me ngā
mahī a te haahi. Heoi anei e whai ake nei ngā whakakitenga o Te Tātari Mātātuhi.

2.4 Te Ao Ōnamata

I roto i tēnei wāhanga o te tuhinga mō te oranga o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki ka wherawherahia ngā pukapuka kua tuhia kē i mua mō Te Haahi Ringatū ka whai haere i taua huarahi mai i te ao ōnamata ki te ao īnamata, ā, he aha rawa ngā pukapuka taketake ake o Te Haahi Ringatū kua tuhia? Ehia rawa aua pukapuka kua tuhia? Tuarua he arohaehae he aha i tino tokoiti ai ngā pukapuka i tuhia mō te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Kei konei tētahi pēhitanga nui i te ahunga whakamua o te haahi nātemea te katoa o ngā kōrero a te peka o te haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki i kōrerohia, i akohia i roto i ngā rā nui tekau mā rua me ngā hāpati. Ko te ako matua o aua rā kia tangata whenua ngā kōrero, ngā karakia, ngā tikanga me ngā tapu ki roto i ngā hinengaro me ngā ngākau o ngā tohunga katoa.

2.5 Ngā pukapuka kua tuhia kē mō Te Matua Tangata

Ko te ao o Te Matua Tangata i rangahau whānuitia e ngā mātanga o te ao rangahau me ngā whare wānanga o te motu. I whāia Te Matua Tangata e Te Karauna i ōna rā ka pūrongotia e rātau ana mahi kino ki roto i ngā tuhinga ture here o ngā kooti whenua Māori, o ngā kooti o te ture, kia kore rawa ia e hīkoi mārie ki runga i te mata o te whenua.

2.6 Ngā kōrero tapu a Te Haahi Ringatū

I ngā tau ono tekau karekau e kōrero noatia ngā kōrero o Te Matua Tangata i roto i te huihuinga tangata ōpaki. Kotahi tonu te wā o ngā rā tapu e āhei ana te haahi ki te kōrero mō Te Matua Tangata, arā kia mutu te karakia o te hākari. Mutu tonu te karakia kua whakahaere te karakia whakatapu i ngā kōrero ka kōrerotia, ā, ka tapu anō te whakahaerehia o ngā akoako hīmene, pānui waiata. Koirā anake te wā ka rongohia ngā momo kōrero katoa. Ko ngā kōrero tino tapu karekau e āhei te haahi ki te kōrero, ka waiho ērā kōrero mā ngā tohunga anake.

Ko ngā kōrero nui ka kōrero whānuitia mo Te Matua Tangata ko ngā kupu whakaari me ngā karakia, engari ngā whakakitenga me ngā ako whakakitenga a Te Matua Tangata ka whakatapua ērā ki ngā tohunga e tika ana. Ko te huhua o ngā kupu whakaari a Te Matua Tangata i tuhia e Judith Binney (Te Tōmairangi o te Aroha) ki roto i tana pukapuka *Redemption Songs* (2012) tuarua ko ngā kupu whakaari a Te Matua Tangata te kaupapa tuhinga matua a Ahorangi Pou Temara mō tana Tohu

Paerua i Te Whare Wānanga o Wikitōria. Ko te nuinga o ngā kōrero a Te Kooti kei roto kē i ngā ringa tapu o ngā whare pukapuka o te motu, arā, kai te Turnbull Library i Pōneke.

Ka haere te wā ka tahuri a Binney ki te kohikohi i ngā kōrero mo Te Matua Tangata, arā i tuhia whānuitia ki roto i a Redemption Songs. Ko te nuinga o ngā kōrero o tērā pukapuka mō ngā mahi a Te Matua Tangata i runga i te mata o te whenua. Tino iti nei ngā kōrero mō ngā whakahaerenga a Te Haahi Ringatū. Kia mārama mai karekau ahau e arohaehae i ngā kōrero a Binney, a McLean me Orbell, ā, te huhua noa kua tuhi pukapuka mōna, kei te mārama te takoto o ērā kōrero, ko tāku he kohikohi i te nui o aua pukapuka kua tuhia ki roto i taku puka arohaehae hai wherawhera mā te marea ka pānui i tēnei tuhinga roa, ā, kia mōhiohia hoki te whānui me te mātatoru o aua pukapuka kua tuhia, ka mutu atu ki reira ngā pukapuka i tuhia.

Ko te tapu o ngā tapu akoranga i ako mōhūtia e ngā tohunga o kura tawhito ko Ngā Kawenata e waru i tuhia e te pononga tapu a Ihowā e Mohi ki roto i te kawenata tawhito o te paipera tapu mō ngā ture a Te Atua e ora ai, e pai ai te noho a te tangata i runga i te mata o te whenua. Hai muri ake nei whakawhānui atu ai ngā kōrero iti mō ngā Kawenata e waru e pōkaikaha tonu nei mātau kia tau mai he māramatanga ki runga i a matau.

Kotahi tonu te pukapuka i tuhia e William Greenwood mō ngā whakahaerenga karakia a te haahi i runga i ana uiui nui i a Paora Te Rata Kingi Delamere³⁴ o Te Whānau ā-Apanui i noho ai hai poutikanga mō Te Haahi Ringatū mai i te tau 1938 ki te tau 1981.



**Whakaahua 19: Paora Delamere,
Pou Tikanga o Te Haahi Ringatū (1938-1981)**

2.7 He pukapuka kore te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki

³⁴ Paora Delamere: Ko Paora Te Poutikanga o Te Haahi Ringatu mai i te tau 1938 tae noa ki te tau i mate ia i te 1981.

I taku uiuitanga i aku pakeke o te peka Ringatū ki Ruātoki mehemea i tuhi pukapuka ngā tohunga o Ruātoki mā te peka, mō te peka rānei i ngā tau rima tekau, ono tekau, whitu tekau he ōrite a rātau whakautu iti noa ngā pukapuka i tuhia. Ko te nuinga o ngā tuhinga ko ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata me ngā inoi. He nui ngā wānanga o aua tau mō ngā karakia me ngā tikanga engari karekau i tātia ā-pukapuka nei mā te peka o Ruātoki. Āhāuna ngā pukapuka motuhake ake a tēnā tohunga, a tēnā tohunga i mau tonu ērā pukapuka ki roto i o rātau ake whānau, he taonga tuku iho ki te tamaiti e tika ana māna ērā pukapuka hai manaaki. Karekau e whakaputaina ērā momo pukapuka kia kitea e te marea nātemea ko ētahi o ngā kōrero o aua pukapuka karekau e tika mā te kanohi rāwaho hai pānui.

I waenga i ngā tau ono tekau ko tō mātau pāpara matua ko Sonny White o Ngāi Tūhoe me Ngāti Manawa te kaiwhakahaere i ngā wānanga a ngā tohunga Ringatū o Tūhoe. Ko tā Sonny White he tuhi i ngā karakia hai ako mā ngā tohunga kia tangata whenua ki roto i a rātau, karekau hoki te haahi e whakamahi pukapuka i aua tau. Ko aua kura ako katoa i whakahaerehia i roto i te pō, ā, i wehea mai i ngā rā nui a te haahi.

2.8 Upraised Hand (Ringa Tū)

Ko ngā kōrero a Paora Te Rata Kingi Delamere kia William Greenswood ngā kōrero hāngai pūmau ana ki ngā whakahaere karakia me ngā pou o te tau a Te Haahi Ringatū huri i te motu. Kei te mau i ngā peka haahi Ringatū katoa aua tikanga me aua ture. Kei roto hoki i te Upraised Hand ngā ture e pā ana ki Te Wainui³⁵ me ngā whakahaerenga o ‘Te Kanohi o te motu’.

³⁵ Te Wainui: Ko Te Wainui te marae matua, ā, te temepara o Te Haahi Ringatu kei Ōhiwa tēnei marae e kīa nei ko ‘Te Kanohi o Te Motu. Koinei te marae whakahaere i ngā Hānuere mē ngā Hūrae ā Te Haahi. Motuhake ake nō Te Haahi Ringatu tēnei marae me te whenua e tū rā te marae. (Ka whakawhānuitia atu nga korero mō Te Wainui i roto i te ūpoko whā

2.9 Pukapuka karakia tuatahi a Te Haahi Ringatu

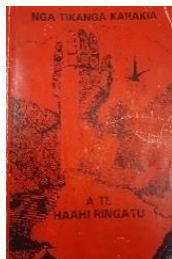


Whakaahua 20: Te Aomuhurangi Te Maka Jones

I muri mai i tērā nā te tamāhine a Paora Delamere nā Te Aomuhurangi Te Maka Jones i āwhina tana matua a Paora Delamere ki te tuhi i te pukapuka karakia tuatahi a Te Haahi Ringatū, arā, Te pukapuka o ngā kawenata e waru a Te Atua, nā te tamāhine a Te Aomuhurangi i patopato ngā kupu, (Rogers, 2020). Koirā te pukapuka karakia i whakamahia e ngā peka katoa o te haahi i roto i ngā tau ono tekau. Nō ngā tau ō muri mai ka tīmata ngā peka ki te tuhi i a rātau ake pukapuka karakia. Te pukapuka whero a te peka o Tūhoe, te pukapuka pango nā te peka o Te Teko, te pukapuka kākārīki me te pukapuka kikorangi, koirā te pukapuka tuarua o te pukapuka karakia o ngā kawenata e waru i tuhia e Aomuhurangi Maka Jones engari nā tana irāmutu nā Paora Delamere i kape tuarua. He mokopuna a Paora Delamere nā te poutikanga nā Paora Te Rata Kingi Delamere. He tama te pāpā o Paora arā a Monita Delamere nā Paora Te Rata Kingi Delamere.



Whakaahua 21: Te Pukapuka Kikorangi Ringatū



Whakaahua 22: Te Pukapuka Wherowhero Ringatū

2.10 Ngā Kawenata e waru a Te Atua

Ko te nuinga o ngā whakawhitiwhitinga kōrero a ngā tohunga i roto i ngā rā nui a te peka o te haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki he kōrero mō Ngā Kawenata e waru a Te Atua.

Nā Mohi i tuhi ngā kawenata tuatahi a Te Atua ki roto i te kawenata tawhito o te paipera tapu, a, koinei hoki ngā kawenata i whakamahia e Te Matua Tangata i roto i tana whakairotanga i ngā tikanga, i ngā pou o te tau me ngā rā nui a tana haahi.

He maha ngā whakatinanatanga i ngā kawenata e waru a tēnā haahi, a tēnā haahi ki roto i a rātau owatitanga pupuri mauri tangata ā haahi nei. Ko ngā kaupapa matua hoki o ngā kawenata e waru a Te Atua kia pai te noho a te tangata ki runga i te mata o te whenua, kia whakaaro nui tētahi ki tētahi, kia mōhio ki ngā nui me ngā iti o te tangata, kia mau ki te kotahitanga hai paihere i a tātau ki te oranga tonutanga.

Otiia koinei anō ngā mātapono e whāia ana e ngā haahi katoa e whakapono ana ki Te Atua, ko te rerekē noa ko te whakatinanatanga i aua ture kia hāngai ki a rātau i whakapono ai.

Anei e whai ake nei ngā kaupapa nui o ngā kawenata e waru hai akotanga mā ngā tamariki o Ihairaira.

2.10.1 Te Kawenata tuatahi: Kia Erena

1. Kia tini te tangata ki runga i te mata o te whenua
2. Kia riro i ngā whakahaere a te tangata te ritenga mō te ao
3. Kia noho rangatira ia mō ngā kararehe katoa
4. Kia kai te tangata i ngā kai e rite ana, arā, i ngā hua o te whenua me ngā rākau
5. Kia nōhia te mārā hei whakapai hoki māna
6. Kia kaua e kai i te hua o te rākau, o te mātauranga ki te pai ki te kino
7. Ki te kore e whakarongo ko tōna whakautu ko te mate.

2.10.2 Te Kawenata tuarua: Kia Arama rāua ko Iwi

1. Ka kanga te ngākahī, hei whakaatu i te kino o Te Atua ki ngā mahi kino a Hātana, a roto mai i tētahi āhua i tētahi āhua
2. Te ōati tuatahi, arā te kupu whakaari a tētahi kaiwhakaora. Te tīmatanga o te ara o te tapu i heke iho ai i a Apera, Heta, Noa, Hama, Aperahama, Ihaka, Hākopa, Hura, Rāwiri, Emanuera, Te Karaiti
3. Ka rerekē te āhua o te wahine, e toru aua wāhanga

- a. Ka hua ka tini ōna hara
- b. Ka mamae hoki tōna whānautanga tamariki
- c. Nā tōna hara ka hoatu ko te tāne hei rangatira mōna, koia anō ko te tāne ki mua.
(Timoti2: 11-14, Epeha 5: 22-25, 1 Koriniti 11: 7-9 kīhai anō te tāne i hanga mā te wahine engari te wahine i hangaia mā te tāne)
4. Ka kanga te whenua mō te tangata
5. Ka mamae katoa i ngā wā e ora ai te tangata
6. Ka mahi māmā o roto i te kaari o Erena ka hurihia kia taimaha
7. Ka whakamatea hoki te tangata. Rōma 5: 12-21

2.10.3 Te Kawenata tuatoru: Kia Noa

1. Ka whakahōutia te kawenata i hoatu ki a Arama ka whakaūtia, hikitia ana e ia tana kanga
2. Ka whakatatūtia ngā tikanga iho o mua
3. Ka whakatūngia te mana whakahaere o te tangata
4. Ka hoatu he tohu hei whakamahara, hei whakaatu kāore e whakamatea anō te ao mā te waipuke
5. Ka poropititia mai kei a Hema ka puta mai ngā uri pononga
6. He poropititanga anō, mō Iopeta. Ka tohatoha noa atu ia, arā, ka marara ki ngā wāhi katoa o te ao. Nō konei hoki te āhua, i toha ai te tangata ki te ao katoa.

2.10.4 Te Kawenata tuawha: Kia Āperahama

Ka meinga anō e ahau ōu uri kia rite ki te puehu o te whenua, ā ki te āhei tētahi tangata ki te tatau i te puehu o te whenua, ā ko tātau tērā. E toru ngā wāhanga o tēnei karangatanga tuatahi.

- a. I tōna iwi tonu i te Hiperu
 - b. Te taha wairua, whakaritea ana tōna nui ki ngā whetū o te rangi, pēnei ahakoa Hūarai ahakoa tauiwī.
 - c. Ko tētahi putanga i rite i a Ihimaera
1. Ka manaakitia koe e ahau – (taha tangata, taha wairua)
 2. Ka whakanuia hoki tōu ingoa
 3. Kei ā koe hoki te manaakitanga
 4. Ka manaakitia e au rātau e manaaki ana i a koe
 5. Ka kanga anō hoki rātau e kanga ana i a koe

6. Māu e atawhaitia ai ngā whānau katoa o runga i te whenua. Arā! He whakahōutanga o te kawenata, o te uri o te wahine

2.10.5 Te Kawenata tuarima: Kia Mohi

1. Ko te ture tēnei e whakawātia ai te tangata i tērā wā i tēnei ao hoki, ā, tae noa ki te mutunga o tēnei ao
2. I hoatu ki a Ihairaira ki tōna iwi
3. Te ture motuhake o Te Atua
4. He mate tō te ture e whakapā ai, ki te kore e pupuru
5. Hei ārahi tēnei i a tātau ki a Te Karaiti
6. Nā Ihowā i hōmai i runga i te maunga ki ngā mano o Ihairaira. Nā! Ka kōrero mai a Ihowā kia koutou i waenganui o te ahi, ko te puakanga mai o ngā kupu tā koutou i rongo ai, tēnā ko tētahi āhua kihai i kitea. Nā ka kāwhautia e ia ki a koutou tana kawenata i whakahaua e ia kia koutou kia whakaritea kotahi tekau ngā ūpoko ā-tuhituhi iho e ia ki ngā papa kōhatu e rua.
7. I tuhia ki runga i ngā pōhatu e rua e te ringa ake o Te Atua te whakaritenga o te pōhatu e kore e pahemo. Engari ō pahemotanga o te rangi o te whenua e takoto noa ana e kore i a tētahi tohu o te ture e pahemo. I purua anō ngā papa pōhatu ki roto i te aka i konei ngā merekara nunui.

2.10.6 Te Kawenata tuaono: Kia Ihairaira

1. Ka whakamararatia e ia mō te kore e whakarongo. Ā! e kore e tā tō manawa i roto i ēnā iwi kāhore hoki he okiokinga mō te kapu o tōu waewae, a ka homai e Ihowā ki a koe i reira he ngākau ohoohe, me te kanohi haumaruru, me te ngākau tuatea.
2. Kia tahuri atu anō a Ihairaira ki Te Atua i a rātau e marara nei. Ā! ka tahuri koe ki a Ihowā ki tōu Atua, ka whakarongo ki tōna reo, ki ngā mea katoa e whakahau nei ahau ki a koe, ki a koe, ō tama, tōu ngākau katoa, tōu wairua hoki.
3. Ka hoki mai a Ihowā. Me pānui: I taua rā ka ara i au te tapenakara o Rāwiri kua hinga nei, ka tutakina anō e ahau ōna wāhi pakaru, ka ara anō i au ona wāhi i whakahoroa, ka hanga anō e ahau kia rite ki ngā wā o mua
4. Whakahokinga rātau ki te whenua. Ā! ka kawē mai anō a Ihowā tōu Atua i a koe ki te whenua i nohoia e ōu mātua, ka nohoia anō a reira e koe, ā, ka whakapai ia i a koe, ka mea hoki ia i a koe kia nui atu i ōu mātua. I taua rā ka anga anō te ringa o Te Ariki, a

ka tuaruatia ngā riringi mai o ngā mōrehu o tōna iwi i mahue i Hiria, i Hipa, i Pātoro, i Kuhu, i Erama, i Hinara, i Hamata, i ngā motu anō o te moana.

5. Ka kokoti a Ihowā i o rātau ngākau, arā, whakatahuritia ki te ara o te tapu.
 - a. Ā! ka kokoti a Īhōwa tōu Atua i tōu ngākau i te ngākau anō hoki o ōu uri, e aroha ai koe ki a Ihowā ki tōu Atua, tōu ngākau katoa tōu wairua katoa, kia ora ai koe.
 - b. No reira a Iharaira katoa i ora ai, ko te mea hoki ia i tuhituhia tērā, e puta mai ai te kaiwhakaora i Hiona, a, māu e kaupare atu te karakia kore i a Hākopa. Ko taku kawenata hoki tēnei ki a rātau inā ka tangohia e ahau o rātau hara.
6. Ka kangaia e Ihowā ngā hoariri e pēhi nei i a Iharaira. Ā! ka tukua iho e Ihowā e tōu Atua, ēnei kanga katoa. Ki ōu hoariri ki te hunga hoki e kino ana ki a koe e whakatipu kino ana hoki i a koe. Ko koe ia ka tahuri mai, ka whakarongo ki te reo o Ihowā a ka mahi i ana whakahaunga katoa, e whakahau nei ahau ki a koe i tēnei rā.
7. Ka whakawhiwhia hoki e Ihowā, a, ka mea a Ihowā tōu Atua kia maha, kia pai, ngā mea māu, ngā mahinga katoatanga, ā tōu ringa, te hua o tōu kōpū, te hua hoki o āu kararehe, te hua hoki o tōu oneone, nōtemea ka huri mai a Ihowā a ka hari ki a koe mō te pai, ka pērā me ia i hari ki o koutou mātua. Ki te whakarongo koe ki te reo o Ihowā o tōu Atua, ki te pupuri i aua whakahaunga, i aua tikanga, ka tuhituhi nei ki tēnei pukapuka o te ture, ki te tahuri koe ki a Ihowā ki tōu Atua, tōu ngākau katoa, tōu wairua katoa. Titiro ka hoatu nei e ahau, ki tōu aroaro i tēnei rā, te ora me te pai, te mate me te kino.

2.10.7 Te Kawenata tuawhitu: Kia Rawiri

1. Te whare o Rāwiri, one whakatipuranga
2. He torona ka pūmau, he mana kiingi
3. Te Kingitanga, whakatakoto tikanga
4. Mō āke, āke tonu atu, te mana o ēnei mea i hōmaitia nei
5. Ki te hara hoki rātau i raro i tēnei kawenata ka pākia noatia rātau e Ihowā, engari e kore ia e tangohia taua manaakitanga. “Ko ahau hei matua ki ā ia, koia hei tama ki au. Ki te ngākau kē atu taua mahi, ka whiu ahau i a ia ki te whiu o te tangata. E kore ia e mutu tōku aroha ki a ia, e kore e pērā mē tōku ki a Haora, i peia atu e ahau i tōu aroaro. (Waiata 89: 20-37 – Ihaia 24: 5, Ihaia 54: 3)
6. Ka pākia tuatahitia te kingitanga o Rāwiri i te wā i a Rehopoama i tahuri mai ai ki a ia. I muri mai i tēnei ko te pakanga i te wā i a Kingi Terekia, ka riro a Hīruhārama i a Nepukaneha.

7. Ka totoro atu tōna kingitanga, mai i taua wā haere tonu atu ki ngā wā e tū mai nei i mua i a tātau. Ka noho anō he kīngi mō tātau ki runga i te torona o Rāwiri i tēnei wā tonu i mua ake nei.

2.10.8 Te Kawenata tuawaru: Te rongopai o Ihu Karaiti

1. Te arohanui o Te Atua ki te ao, ko ngā hara e kore e murua mā te toto rā anō.
2. Kia ora ai te tangata i tōna takanga atu ki te hara
3. Ko te whakaaturanga o te kawenata kia Rāwiri
4. Kia whakaponu te tangata, kia whakaaratia mai ai anō ia i te mate
5. Ma te aroha e tuhituhia ai ana ture ki tōu ngākau
6. Whakakāhoretanga o ngā hara katoa i te hunga e whakaponu ana. Ka mahi tohu hoki ahau ki o rātau hē, ē kore anō hoki e maharatia e ahau, o rātau hara, a rātau kino a muri ake nei
7. Whakamutua ana ngā patunga tapu ngā mea ātārangi anō hoki. E kore anō e whai mana, i aua patunga tapu e whakaekea tonutia ana e rātau i tēnei tau, e tino tika ai te hunga e whakatata ana ki Te Atua. I aua patunga tapuia, e hokihoki ana te mahara ki ngā hara, i a tau, i a tau. Koia nei anō hoki te huihuinga mai o ngā whakaponu, o mua, arā i te Hīperu, i ngā whakahere e whakaponu katoa ana mai ki te patunga tapu tūturu. Arā ko te rongopai mau tonu kei tēnei ngā āhua tini whakamārama o te aroha o Te Atua me ngā wehenga a te tangata, o Hātana, o Te Atua ora anō hoki. Kia nui te hari, me te tūmanako, ki roto i o tātau ngākau, mō te aroha nui o Te Atua ki a tātau, mō te hōmaitanga i ēnei momo mea hōhonu kia whiti atu ai tātau i te mate ki te oranga tonutanga, kia tau anō hoki te rangimārie o tō tātau Ariki ki runga i a koutou anō ka hāpai nei i te kawenata tuawaru i te rongopai o tō tātau Ariki o Ihu Karaiti. Āmine.

Ko te kōrero a o mātau mātua ko te hōhonutanga o nga kawenata e waru hai taumarumarutanga mō te haahi ki ngā kōrero o roto i te paipera tapu.

I ngā tau maha kua pahemo e kaha ana ngā tohunga me te haahi ki te ako i ngā ture me ngā kaupapa o ngā kawenata e waru ka whakauru ki roto i ngā rā nui hai ako mā te haahi. Ka haere te wā, ka haere te wā ka mutu te akohia me te kōrerohia o ērā kaupapa ako. I mutu ai te akohia o ngā kawenata e waru nātemea kua matemate kē ngā tohunga mōhio ki ērā kōrero ka tino mimiti tērā mātauranga. I tēnei rā nei kua tīmata mātau ki te wānanga anō i tērā momo mātauranga kia mārama, kia mōhio ai mātau e taea ai e mātau te ako i te reanga whakatipu.

2.11 He mātauranga kua mahue

I ngā tau ono tekau, ka tau mai tētahi koroua Pākehā ko Ponninghouse tōna ingoa ki te kauhau i te rongopai ki te haahi i ngā tekau mā rua. Tata rima tau a Ponninghouse e haere mai ana ki ngā rā. Ko tana mahi matua he whakaako i ngā tohunga me pēhea te whai haere i ngā tuhinga o roto i te kawenata tawhito ka mārena ki ngā kaupapa o te kawenata hōu. Ahakoa ērā akoranga katoa karekau tonu i tuhituhia ana kōrero ki rō pukapuka hai oranga, hai māramatanga mō ngā whakatipuranga hōu o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Ko taku whakapae i tērā wā anō kore rawa ngā koroua rā i moemoeā ka mate te tapu o ngā ako pō i muri i a rātau, kotahi tonu te whāinga ako matua ko te ako kia tangata whenua ki roto i a rātau. I ēnei rā nei kua kore i aro i a mātau te hōhonutanga, te māramatanga me ngā rerekētanga o ngā ture o te kawenata tawhito ki o te kawenata hōu i mārama ai ki o mātau koroua, nā te kore hoki i tuhia e rātau.

2.12 Mai i te tapu o ngā ako ki te kore ako

I ērā tau anō mau tonu ngā mahi katoa a ngā tohunga ki roto i te tapu o te karakia. Nō te tau ono tekau mā whitu ka tōia te hiko ki Waikirikiri, i mua atu i tērā ko ngā ako katoa i roto i te pōuriuri, karekau e whakaaehia te rama, ko te kōrero a ngā koroua rā ki te ako i te awatea karekau e tau te mauri o te ako ki roto i ngā tohunga, me tō rātau mōhio ki te ako awatea he nui rawa ngā whakawaitanga o te awatea ki runga i a rātau, ā, kei tōtara-wāhi-rua ngā whakaaro o ngā tohunga kua tānoanoa i te tapu o ngā karakia. Uru ana ngā tohunga ki roto i ngā wānanga kua kati te haahi. He karakia anō e tika ana mō te kati. Ko te tikanga o te kati kaua e tau mai te kai ki roto i te whare, kia tapatahi ngā whakaaro, kia tapu te wairua. Koirā te mātatorutanga o te tapu i roto i ngā tohunga o ērā tau. Koirā i tino iti ai ngā pukapuka i tuhia e ngā koroua. Ko te aronga ako kē hoki me ako pō, me ako kia tangata whenua ki roto i o rātau hinengaro, o rātau ngākau me o rātau wairua, me mārama hoki ki ngā akoranga, me manako nui ki aua taonga, me noho hoki ki roto i te tapu o ngā mahi katoa. Heoi ko ngā tau wha tekau, rima tekau, ono tekau ērā.

I ngā tau whitu tekau kei te mau tonu ngā karakia i ngā tohunga me te haahi, karekau anō i āwangawanga ki te oranga tonutanga o ngā karakia. Kei te haere tonu te kotahi rau ōrau Ringatū ki ngā rā i a marama i roto i te whārua, kei te mau tonu ngā ture o te karakia a te haahi kia tū tū te haahi, pakeke mai, tamariki mai, kōhungahunga mai ki

te whakahaere i ērā karakia. Kei te kaha tonu ngā tohunga ki te ako pō i a rātau mokopuna ki ngā inoi me ngā hīmene ngāwari noa te whakahaere.

Ka wheturangitia o mātau koroua a Pukepōhatu Tari, a Pānēra Titoko, a Ira Manihera, a Te Hiko Akuhata, a Wi Whitu, Dick Kelly, a Pirau Tihi, a Herora Morehu, a Te Haumate Haumate, a Horopapera Tatu, a Puihi Bush, a Erueti Biddle, a Tio Heremia, a Riki Heremia e maumahara ana ahau ka ara ko o mātau pāpā ko Te Whiu Bush, a Te Apiha Bush, a Te Kari Waaka, a Timi Ruawai, a Kio Kokiri, a Boy Biddle, a Sonny Davis, a Te Nae Toko, a Hiki Toko, a Te Hira Haumate, a Pene Hake me tōku pāpā a Hare Anderson. Muri mai i a rātau ko Te Rangipuke Tari, ko Tui Mika, ko Frank Heurea, ko Puke Te Amo, ko Hare Mika, ko Pihopa Maui. Ko Te Rangipuke te whakamutunga o tērā reanga tohunga i akohia e kura tawhito. Tae noa mai ki ēnei rā nei ko Hori Uatuku, ko Te Rawaho Pukepuke, ko Tiotio Temo, ko Reremoana Pitau, ko Ihaia Biddle, ko Hohepa McLean, ko Kelly Kaata, ko Te Haeata Pihikau Kepa, ko Fabian Mika, ko Te Teira Davis, ko Ponti Hauwaho, me aku tungāne kua whetūrangihia a Nika Temara rāua ko Te Kanapu Tamaki.

Hai konei ka ui taku ngākau he aha i mau ai i ngā mōrehu koroua ngā ako a kura tawhito ki ngā kupu o te karaipiture, ngā rangi o ngā waiata karakia, ngā inoi me ngā kupu whakaari, ka mau i a rātau i roto i te pō, karekau he pukapuka engari i mau? He whakapaparanga tapu, he marau ako tapu, he kura tapu, he kura huna aua kaupapa ako. Taka rawa mai ki tēnei rā nei kua tino uaua ki ngā tohunga te ako kia tangata whenua ki roto i a rātau ngā karakia, ngā waiata, ngā kupu whakaari me ngā tikanga a te haahi. He maha ērā tohunga tawhito i ingoatia rā o taua momo kura, momo ako. Te korenga atu o tērā momo ako ka uru mai ko ngā akoako hou ka memeha te mau o te tapu o ngā karakia.

Kua tuhia kē ki roto i ngā ture o ngā kawenata e waru me pēhea te hanga a te tangata i a ia anō i runga i te mata o te whenua engari kīhai i whakarongo ki te ture tawhito. Koirā ka tuhia e au ngā ture o ngā kawenata e waru a tō tātau Atua hai whakamaumahara i a tātau mō te wā e toikaha ana ngā kura ako o roto mai o te tapu, e kaha kē atu ana te ako i te tapu o ngā tapu katoa o ēnei rā nei.

2.13 Te iti pukapuka tikanga a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki

Ka tīmata ahau ki te patapatai i ngā whānau Ringatū o Ruātoki mehemea kei i a rātau tonu ngā pukapuka karakia, pukapuka Ringatū a o rātau pāpā i tuhi ai, anei a rātau kōrero mō aua pukapuka.

1. Tuatahi, he pukapuka karakia noa i tuhia hai akoako mā tētahi o ngā pāpā
2. Tuarua, he pukapuka tapu, he pukapuka tikanga Ringatū me ngā karakia a tētahi ēngari i riro kē i a tangata kē
3. Tuatoru, i tāpuketia ngā pukapuka a tētahi o ngā pāpā nā te tawhito rawa me te tapu rawa o ngā tuhinga ka āwangawanga te whānau kei tānoanoatia te tapu koirā i tāpuketia ai.

Mai i ērā whakaaturanga ka mōhio whānuitia e mātau he peka pōhara pukapuka, pōhara kōrero tukuiho mātau mō tō mātau Ringatūtanga.

2.14 Ngā pukapuka i tuhia mō Te Kura o Ruātoki

Ko te whakawhānuitanga atu i ngā karakia ki roto i te kura o Ruātoki kua tuhia ki roto i te ūpoko tuarima. Ka whakaurua mai ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i Te Kura o Ruātoki i te tau kotahi mano iwa rau waru tekau mā tahi (1981) ka tīmata te whakahau a ngā koroua kia tuhia he pukapuka karakia mā ngā tamariki, ā, me tuhi hoki he pukapuka mō ngā tikanga me ngā pou o te tau kia mau ai i ngā tamariki. He maha ngā tau karekau i whakatinanatia tērā kaupapa. Kia tae rawa mai ki te tau rua mano kua noho ko au te kaiārahi i ngā karakia i roto i te kura ka kite ahau i te tika o te whakahau a ngā koroua, ka tuhia e au ngā kupu o ngā karakia e whakahaeretia ana ki roto i te kura i a rā i a ra kia mau tika ai i ngā tamariki. Ko nga karakia ērā. Ka uru mai ngā paerewa ako hou ki roto i ngā kura tuarua o Aotearoa i raro i te mana o Te Tāhūhū o Te Mātauranga, me Te Mana Tohu Mātauranga o Aotearoa, ka kitea e au he huarahi ako i ngā tamariki ki tō rātau Ringatūtanga kia mau pūmau i a rātau, ā, kia tāea hoki e rātau te tuhi me te ako i ngā tikanga, ngā tapu, ngā pou o te tau me ōna āhuatanga katoa. Ahakoa iti noa ērā tuhinga ko te mea nui kē kua tīmataria. Ko taku aroha ake he maha rawa ērā tau e mātauranga puna kore ana te peka o Ruātoki.

I tēnei wā nei ko tētahi o ngā paerewa ako 16167 – koeke 3. Whakamāramatia te orokohanga me ngā mātāpono o tētahi haahi Māori.

E whā ngā whiwhinga mā te ākonga, ka kitea e au koirā he huarahi hai whai māku ki te ako i ngā tamariki o te wharekura tau iwa, tau tekau, tau tekau mā tahi, tau tekau mā rua, tau tekau mā toru ki ngā kōrero e tāea ana e au te ako i a rātau, a e whiwhi ai rātau i ngā whiwhinga tika mō ngā tohu mātauranga o ngā kura tuarua Māori.

2.15 Te ao rangatahi.

I tohe ai ahau kia ako ā-kuratia ngā ākonga mō tō rātau Ringatūtanga nātemea kua kore kē tēnei ao rangatahi me ō rātau mātua e aro nui mai ki ngā karakia a ngā haahi tawhito e mau tonu nei a rātau ture me a rātau tikanga karakia pēnei i Te Haahi Ringatū. Kua riro kē te wairua karaitiana rangatahi ki ngā haahi kua whānau hōu mai i ēnei rā nei pērā i a Destiny. Me taku whakaae ki ērā momo whakaaro o te rangatahi Ringatū. Ka ui ahau i aku ākonga mō ngā tau rua tekau ki muri he aha rātau e kore rā e kaha ki te haere ki ngā rā nui a Te Haahi Ringatū, anei a rātau whakautu.

1. Tuatahi, kua tawhito rawa ngā karakia
2. Tuarua, karekau rātau e mārama ki te tikanga o ngā karakia
3. Tuatoru, karekau ngā tohunga me ngā kuia e kōrero whānui kia rātau
4. Tuawha, he nui rawa, he tapu rawa ngā ture kua kore rātau e pirangi
5. Tuarima, he roa rawa ngā karakia karekau e tau o rātau wairua
6. Tuaono, ko ngā rangi o ngā karakia karekau e rerekē ake
7. Tuawhitu, hoki atu, hoki atu ko aua karakia anō rā.
8. Tuawaru, karekau he pukapuka a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki hai akotanga mā rātau
9. Tuaiwa, he nui ngā pukapuka kua tuhia mō ngā haahi pērā i ngā Katorika, i ngā Mihingare, i ngā Perehipitiriana engari tino tokoiti wā Te Haahi Ringatū nō reira me pēhea ngā rangatahi e ngākau nui ai mehemea karekau he pukapuka tūturu Ringatū hai ako, hai whai, hai whakamekameka i o rātau whakaaro me tō rātau whakapono ki te haahi. Ā, mē pēhea anō e mau ai i te haahi te wairua o te rangatahi Ringatū ki te kore e whakarongohia a rātau nawe.

I muri mai ka ui atu ahau kia rātau he aha o rātau whakaaro mō te whakareka ake i ngā karakia a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki? Anei a rātau whakautu:

1. Tuatahi, me whakaae ngā tohunga kia whakahaere wānanga Ringatū rangatahi rātau i waenga o ngā rā tapu a te haahi.
2. Tuarua, me whakaae ngā tohunga kia whai kupu te rangatahi ki roto i ngā kōrero mō te ahunga whakamua o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatu o Ruātoki
3. Tuatoru, me whakaara ngā kura takurua mā ngā tohunga ki te ako i ngā tama tāne ki ngā karakia tapu a te haahi
4. Tuawha, me whakaara ngā kura ngahuru ki te tuhi i ngā ture me ngā tikanga o ngā karakia katoa a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

Ka puta ngā whakaaro o tētahi o te rangatahi a Te Rangihaeata Hare kua whakauru atu te haahi ki roto i te ao ipurangi, te ao mātauranga. Kua kore i tāea e te haahi te kii he tapu ngā kōrero a Te Haahi Ringatū, inā hoki ahakoa he aha te kōrero ka tāea i runga i te ipurangi, engari kē pea kia kaha te haahi ki te tuhi pukapuka e tika ana hai taonga tuku iho mā te haahi ki te reanga whakatipu, ki te hunga karekau anō kia whānau mai ki tēnei ao. Ka aroha ake ahau ki te tino pōhara o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Pōhara pēnei nā karekau he pukapuka, karekau he rīpene whakaata atu i tekau mā rua i kiriatatia e Michael King i Te Whai a Te Motu i Ruatāhuna i te tau kotahi mano iwa rau whitu tekau mā whā i raro i te mana o ngā whakaaturanga a ‘Tangata Whenua.’ Ahakoa nui ngā wānanga Ringatū a o mātau pākeke, kaumātua Ringatū ākene i tuhia aua kōrero engari kua kore i aro kei hea, kei i a wai, a nā wai ake ērā kōrero mehemea rā i tuhia.

Ko te mahinga nui mā te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki me hoki anō mātau ki ngā kawenata e waru a Te Atua ka wherawhera, ka wetewete, ka rangahau i roto i te paipera tapu, ka hono mai ki te tironga whānui a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki kia tau rawa te māramatanga ki runga i a mātau katoa e whakaae ana mātau katoa kātahi ka tuhi, ka whakapukapuka hai rauemi, hai taonga mātauranga mā ngā Ringatū karekau anō kia whānau mai.

I roto i te whakakaotanga mai i ngā whakakitenga katoa o taku Tātari Mātātuhi kua kitea ngā piki me ngā heke o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki mai i ngā tau ono tekau tae noa mai kia mātau kua noho nei hai kanohi, hai pakeke, hai reo mō te peka.

2.15.1 Ngā tau ono tekau

Mau ana te tapu o te tapu o ngā karakia me ngā kōrero a Te Haahi Ringatū . Mauri tau ana ngā koroua ki te whakahaere i ngā momo karakia katoa e tika ana ahakoa he aha te kaupapa. Mārō tonu te ako a ngā koroua i ngā karakia me ngā kupu Whakaari. Karekau he pukapuka engari he ako kē kia tangata whenua ki roto i te hinengaro me te ngākau.

2.15.2 Ngā tau whitu tekau

Kei te nui tonu ngā Ringatū kei te haere ki ngā rā i a marama, i a marama. Kei te nui tonu ngā tohunga mārama ki te whakahaere karakia, mārama ki te whakamāori i ngā whakakitenga nui o i a rā. Ko te mea hōu kua kitea i roto i ngā rā kua puta ngā pukapuka karakia tuatahi arā ngā pukapuka mā, nā Te Aomuhurangi Maka Jones. Karekau i roa kapi katoa te whare i ngā pukapuka karakia a te haahi. Kua kite te reanga whakapiki ngāwari noa ake te pānui i ngā pukapuka tēnā i te ako i ngā kupu i roto i te pō.

2.15.3 Ngā tau waru tekau

Kua tokoiti ngā Ringatū e haere tonu ana ki ngā rā i a marama. Te nuinga o ngā whānau, kia taka rā anō ki roto i te raru kua mōhio ki te karanga i ngā tohunga ki te karakia. Kua matemate te nuinga o kura tawhito i ako pō ai i ngā karakia. Kua kāinga mahue te rite o ngā rā a te haahi, ahakoa te nuinga o aua tāngata he ahikā i runga i ngā marae huri i te whārua engari tau mai ana ki ngā rā kua tino ahi mātao te wairua o ngā rā. Ko te nuinga o ngā tāne Ringatū o aua tau kei roto i ngā mahi, ko te nuinga kei te mira o Kawerau e mahi ana, ā, he raruraru atu anō hoki tērā. I te tau kotahi mano iwa rau waru tekau mā waru 1988 ka tīmata te akohia o ngā karakia.

2.15.4 Ngā tau iwa tekau

Kua mārō te akohia o ngā karakia ki roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki. Kua tīmata te hokihoki mai o te hunga i wehe atu ki ngā taone nunui i ngā tau rima tekau, ono tekau. Kua kite rātau kua matemate kē ngā māhita o ngā tikanga, ngā tapu me ngā karakia. Karekau rātau i whai wā ki te noho ki ngā rekereke o ngā kuia me ngā koroua kia āta akohia ki ngā mahi katoa a Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki kia pakari ai rātau. Ko te nuinga i whakawahia hai tohunga Ringatū i te wā e mata tonu ana ngā kiri me ngā hinengaro. Kua kore i nui atu i te toru tekau tāngata e tae mai ana ki ngā rā i a marama.

Kei te kaha te tapepe o ngā karakia me ngā tikanga a te haahi i runga i tērā wairua, kua whānau panitia te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

2.15.5 Ngā tau rua mano

Kua tino tau mai te āwangawanga mō te tino tokoiti o ngā tohunga o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki karekau e tino mōhio ki te pānui. Te peka whānui o Ruātoki kei te mau pukapuka karakia. Kua kore ngā akoako pō, ngā akoako karakia i muri o ngā hui a te haahi i ngā rā tekau mā rua. Kua tino kore e kōrerotia ngā kupu Whakaari a Te Matua Tangata. Kua matemate kē te hunga mārama ki ērā momo kōrero.

Heoi! Kua mōhio mātau i tēnei wā tonu nei, kei te tino raruraru mātau me tō mātau peka o Te Haahi Ringatū. Ki te kore mātau e tahuri ki te whakatikatika i a mātau ka mate te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki i roto i tekau mā rima tau e tū mai nei. Ka waiho ake i kōnei te wāhanga ki te Tātari Mātātuhi ko te whakawhānuitanga atu i ngā kōrero nei ka kitea i roto i ētahi atu o ngā ūpoko o te tuhinga roa.

Whakarāpopoto ūpoko

Kua whakawhānuitia ngā kōrero me ngā rangahau e tika ana mō te Tātari Mātātuhi. Kua whakamāramatia te pōhara tuhinga kōrero, tikanga, tapu, o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Ahakoa ngā pukapuka whānau ā tēna a tēna kei reira tonu te raru nui, karekau he pukapuka a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Kua mārama mai te kaipānui i te nui whakaharahara o te whakaaro kia tuhia he pukapuka, otirā kia tuhia tenei tuhinga roa kia whai rauemi, taonga mātauranga tawhito ai te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki me te rangatahi whakatipu. Ko te manako nui katoa ahakoa te iti o tenei pounamu tuhinga he tīmatanga tēnei mā taua reanga whakatipu.

E whakauru atu ai ki roto i ngā whakakitenga nui o ngā kōrero mō te ūpoko tuatoru te anga rangahau, i hangaia ai te mauri o te anga rangahau mō tenei tuhinga i raro i te mana me te mauri o Ngā Pou o te tau’ o Te Haahi Ringatū. Kei roto i ‘Ngā Pou o te tau’ te hōhonutanga o ngā whakahaerenga karakia i a tau, i a tau, kei Ngā Pou o te tau te whakairotanga o Te Matua Tangata i tana haahi, he tapu, he tawhito, he hōhonu mātauranga.



Whakaahua 23: Te Pere o Ōhotu

“Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Ōhotu”

3.0 ŪPOKO TUATORU

TE ANGA RANGAHAU –NGĀ POU O TE TAU

“E kore a Ihowā e tuku i te wairua o te tangata tika kia hemo i te kai”.

3.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki

Kei roto te whakatauki “ E kore a Ihowā e tuku i te wairua o te tangata tika kia hemo i te kai” i te hīmene a Rawiri mō Te Huamata me Te Pure, kei roto i ‘Ngā whakatauki ūpoko 10: wāhanga 3. E rua ngā whakamāoritanga i tenei whakatauki kia hāngai ki te ūpoko ‘Anga Rangahau.’ Tuatahi, ki te whakapono te tangata ki a ia anō me tana taiao e kore ia me tōna whānau e hemo i te mate kai, arā ko ngā kai whakaora i te tinana tangata. Tuarua, ki te whakapono te tangata ki Te Atua e kore tōna wairua e kahupōtia e haere rānei i runga i te wairua kore. Ka honoa tēnei inoi ki ngā whakaaraaratanga i ngā pou o te tau inā hoki kei roto i aua pou ngā mātauranga o te tangata e whakapono ana ki tana Atua.

3.2 Whakapuaki Ūpoko

Ko te ūpoko ōkawa tēnei o te tuhinga e hangaia ai te anga rangahau o te tuhinga i raro i te mana o ngā pou o te tau i hangaia e Te Matua Tangata hai pupuri i te mana motuhake o Te Haahi Ringatū me ana whakahaere kaupapa karakia katoa mō i a tau. Ko ngā kākano o tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ā-poupou ana i te rerekē o te mātauranga Māori ki te hanganga o ngā anga rangahau o te ao mātauranga Pākehā. Ka kitea hoki i roto i te ūpoko te rerekē o te mātauranga a-iwi, ki te mātauranga Māori ā-whare wānanga ki tā te mātauranga Ringatū. Tēnei ngā pou o te tau te whakaarahia ake nei.

3.3 Inoi whakatuwhera 52

Me anga atu o tātau ngākau ki a Ihowā kei reira nei te āwhina mō tātau. Nō Ihowā nei te āwhina mō tātau nō te kaihanga o te rangi o te whenua, e kore ia e tuku i o tātau waewae kia nekehia, e kore tō tātau kaitiaki e moe, inā e kore te kaitiaki o Iharaira e parangi e moe. Ko Ihowā to tātau kaitiaki, ko Ihowā to tātau whakamarumaruru ki tōna ringa matau, e kore tātau e pākia e te rā e te marama rānei e te pō. Mā Ihowā tātau e tiaki i roto i ngā kino katoa, māna hai tohu o tātau wairua. Mā Ihowā e tiaki o tātau haerenga atu me o tātau haerenga mai āiane a... āke āke korōria ki tōu īngoa tapu. Āmine, (Ngā Tikanga Karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū, 1990, Inoi 52 wh: 141).

Koinei te inoi rima tekau mā rua o ngā inoi a Te Haahi Ringatu. I tīkina atu e au koinei te inoi e tika ana kia hāngai tonu ngā whakaaro ki ngā kaupapa nui o tenei ūpoko, arā ki te whakaaraa i ngā pou o te tau i hangaia ai e Te Matua Tangata hai whaitanga, hai tāhūhū mō ngā akoranga katoa a Te Haahi Ringatu. Kei te whakapono ahau ko taku Atua taku whakamarumarutanga i roto i tenei tuhinga roa, koia hai whakawhirinakitanga mōku kia marama ai taku hanga i enei kōrero tapu a Te Matua Tangata.

3.3 Hīmene a Rāwiri mō Te Huamata me Te Pure

Waiata 139:1-3, Waiata 139: 14, Waiata 147: 9, 139: 17, 72: 13, Whakatauki 30:8, Waiata 76: 7, 5: 5, 150: 2, Whakatauki 10: 3, 5, Matiu 11: 28.

E Ihōwa kua tirohia mai ahau
Kua mōhiohia anō hoki e koe tōku aranga me tōku takotoranga iho, (Paipera Tapu, 1992, Waiata139:1-3)
Kitea pūtia e koe tōku huarahi katoa mātau tonu koe (Waiata 139: 3)
Nō reira ahau ka mahara ki ā koe kia tuku mai e koe
Ngā hua me ngā mōmonatanga o te whenua ki o mātau ringaringa
Ka whakawhetai atu ahau ki ā koe he mea whakawehi. (Waiata 139: 14 wh: 644)

He mea whakamīharo tāu hanganga i te rangi me te whenua. (Waiata 124: 8)
 Tāu hanganga i te tangata me tāu hōmaitanga i te kai
 Aue anō te nui o āu whakaaro ki ahau e Te Atua
 Koia anō te rānea tonu nei āke āke nāu e Te Ariki... (Waiata 139: 17 wh: 644)
 I whakaora te rawakore me te pani i a rātau e karanga ana whangainga mātau
 (Waiata 72: 13 wh:608)
 Ko wai e tū ki tōu aroaro e Te Ariki...
 Ko wai o ngā atua horihori e kaha ki te tū ki tōu aroaro, (Waiata 5:5)
 Whakamoemititia a Ihōwa mō ana mahi nunui
 Kia rite ki te hira o tōna nui te whakamoemiti a te tangata, (Waiata 150:2)
 E kore a Ihōwa e tuku i te wairua o te tangata tika kia hemo i te kai
 (Whakatauki 10: 3)
 Te tangata e kohikohi ana i te raumati he tangata mahara ā ia
 Te tangata e moe ana i te kotinga witi, he tamaiti tērā e hua ai i te whakamā,
 (Whakatauki 10: 5 wh: 656)
 E ara hoatu he patunga tapu
 Ki a Ihōwa mo ngā māuiuitanga katoa āke āke (Matiu 11: 22 wh: 12
 Kawenata hou), (Ngā Tikanga Karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū, 1990, wh.3).

Te katoa o ngā hīmene i titoa e Te Matua Tangata nāna i tiki atu he kupu mai i tēnā
 pukapuka, i tēnā tuhinga a ngā āpōtoro a Te Atua ka honoa e ia kia rite mai ki tāna e
 whakarite ana mō ngā kaupapa karakia katoa. Karekau ia i noho ki te kupu kotahi noa
 o ngā tuhituhinga. Ko te hīmene ā Rawiri, ‘E Ihōwa kua tirohia mai ahau,’ koinei te
 hīmene tuarua o te hākari, ā, koinei hoki te hīmene mō Te Huamata me Te Pure. E
 inoi ana kia tukua mai e to tātau Atua ngā hua me ngā mōmonatanga o te whenua kia
 ora ai te tangata. E kore a Ihōwa e tuku i te wairua o te tangata tika kia hemo i te kai.
 Ko tāku whakamāori i tērā e kī ana ia ko te hunga whakapono ki Te Atua e kore ia e
 hemo i te mate kai, ko taua kai rā ko te taha wairua o te tangata, ko tana whakapono
 nui, tana ngākau nui me te whai i te huarahi pono ki a Ihōwa o ngā mano.

Ko ngā tohutohu o tēnei hīmene e kī ana, te tangata e kohikohi ana i te raumati he
 tamaiti mahara ia, ko te tangata e moe ana i te kotinga witi e hua ai i te whakamā. Ko
 tāku whakamāori i tērā ka whakaritea e au ki te hunga mārama ka haere ia ki te tapahi
 wahia i te wā o te raumati ka waiho, tae rawa ki te wā o te Takurua kei te nui te wahia
 mō te ahi, kei te maroke ngā wahia. Ko te tangata e moe ana i te kotinga witi, ko tērā
 tangata ka tatari ia kia takurua rawa ka haere ai ki te mahi wahia, ā, kei te māku, kei te
 mata tonu ngā wahia karekau e mahana te whānau. Ka whakarite au i au anō ki taua
 tangata. Ko tōna tikanga kia nui taku kohikohi i ngā kōrero, karakia, hīmene, pānui,
 waiata, kupu whakaari a te haahi mō taku tuhinga roa kia kore au e pōnanga ki te rapu

kōrero. Ki te noho ahau i roto i te ngoikore ka pērā anō te ngoikore o ngā kōrero o tēnei tuhinga roa. Koinei tētahi o ngā hīmene a te haahi ka whakawhirinaki au i te wā kei te taupatupatu aku whakaaro ki te kohikohi kōrero, kei te āwangawanga rānei ahau mō tētahi kaupapa karekau i te kitea e au he huarahi whakaputa.

Koinei rā ngā whakamārama o te hīmene ā Rawiri e tau ai taku ngākau tuhi.

3.4 Te raranga kaupapa

I tohua e au ko ngā pou o te tau a Te Haahi Ringatū hai whakaōkawa i te tuhinga roa kia mau tonu ai ko te mauri mātauranga Ringatū hai tātūhū whakatakoto anga rangahau, ā, kia whakaatuhia hoki te ōritenga me te rerekētanga o tā Te Matua Tangata hanga pou kaupapa karakia, pou mātauranga. Ko ngā pou o te tau kei te pupuri i te mana motuhake o Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i ana mahi katoa, ā, te whakarerekētanga hoki i āna mahi ki ngā mahi ā ētahi atu haahi Māori.

3.5 Te Anga Raranga: Ngā Pou o te Tau

E whā ngā pou o Te Haahi Ringatū i a tau i a tau. He rerekē te tapu me te tikanga o i a pou. He tapu, he akoranga, he ahunga whakamua kei roto i a rātau katoa.

Ko te pou tuatahi ko Te Hānuere, ko te pou tuarua ko Te Huamata, ko te pou tuatoru ko Te Hurae, ko te pou tuawhā ko Te Pure, atu i ngā pou o te tau, ā, ko ngā tekau mā rua i a marama o te tau me ngā rā hāpati ia Rāhoroi.

Kua roa e kaurori ana tēnei kaupapa i roto i au, kia āta tika taku whāwhā me te whakatakoto i tōna mauri ki roto i te tapu o te mātauranga Ringatū, te mātauranga Māori me te mātauranga Pakehā. Me pēhea rā taku hono i ēnei momo mātauranga ki roto i ngā pou o te tau. Ko tāku e kī ana e kore ahau e whakaae ki te hanga i te anga rangahau o te haahi kia taka ki raro i te mana o te anga rangahau a tauwiwi nātemea tuturu motuhake ake he kaupapa mātauranga Māori tēnei.

Anei e whai ake nei ngā whakamārama o ngā pou o te tau, hai muri ka whakahāngaitia aua pou ki ngā rangahau kounga ao tawhito³⁶. Mā te waiata i titoa e te kairangahau hai ārahi i ngā whatu aho tātari o te kaupānui, e mārama ai ia ki ngā Pou o te Tau o Te

³⁶ Rangahau kounga ao tawhito = qualitative research

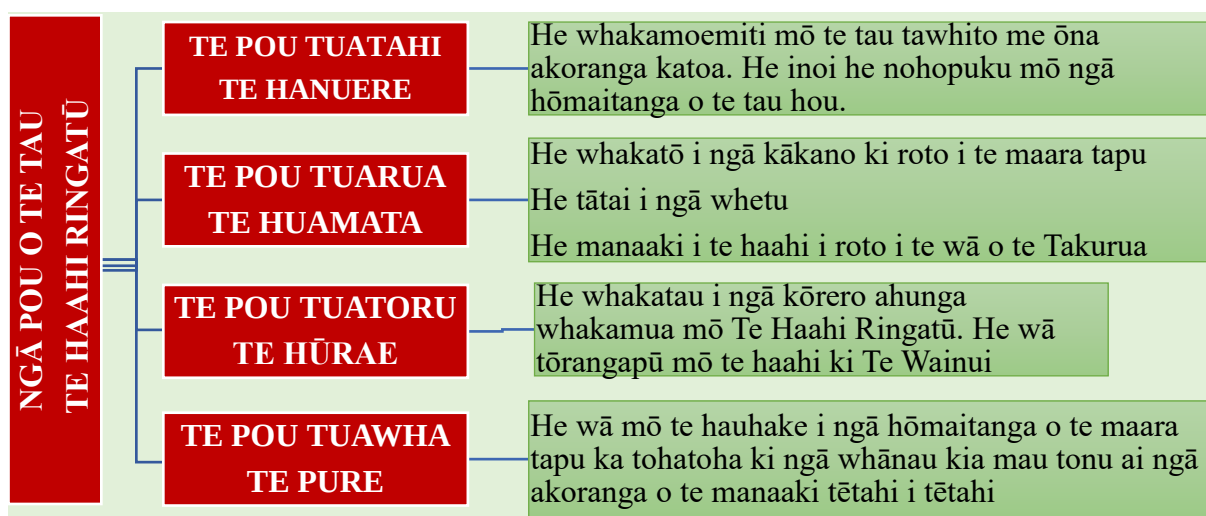
Haahi Ringatū mā te matapihi o te whare tīpuna nei a Te Ohāki hai huaki, hai whakapupuni anō.

3.6 Te Ohāki

E tāpiri ake nei ko ngā kupu o te mōteatea nā te kaituhi i tito mā te kapa haka ō Ruātoki mō ngā whakataetae kapa haka a-rohe o Mataatua i te tau rua mano tekau mā waru, ko Te Ohāki te īngoa. Ko te mōteatea e whakanui ana i te whare tipuna i a Te Ohākī te tipuna whare o Te Wainui, taku Ringatūtanga me ngā tapu o te haahi, arā, nga pou o te tau.

Kei te whatitoka o tōku whare tipuna
te tamaiti o te rā e rau-mahara ana ki Te Kanohi o Te Motu³⁷ i whāia ai Te
Matua tangata e Te Karauna...
Ko Te Ohāki te whakairitanga o ngā kupu whakaari ki o pakitara
ko te whare wānanga rā tēnei o tātau tīpuna,
ko te whare pupuri i ngā pou o te tau e...
Te Hānuere, Te Huamata, Te Hūrae me Te Pure nā te kura i tawhito
ko aku rā hāpati me aku tekau mā rua te hōmaitanga i taku Ringatūtanga
mai roto o te kawenata tawhito me te kawenata hou e...
Ko te pou tuatahi!
Ko Te Hānuere he whakamoemiti mō ngā hōmaitanga o te tau tawhito
he īnoi he nohopuku ki ngā whakaaturanga whakamīharo
Te Hānuere taku urunga ki te tau hou e....
Ko te pou tuarua!
Huihuia mai ngā kōpura o Te Huamata ki roto i te tapu o te rā
ngā purapura wairua, he kākano, he tipu hou
hai whakairitanga ka whakatō ki rō māra tapu
Te Huamata nau mai rā e...
Ko te pou tuatoru!
Ko Te Hūrae whakatapu whenua, whakatapu wairua āiō tangata
e hui atu ai te haahi ki roto i a koe
ki te tuku whakamoemiti ki a Ihowā o ngā mano
ngā tamariki o Ihairaira nau mai rā e...
Ko te pou tuawha!
Ko Te Pure te hōmaitanga i te matomato hua whenua he hauhake i ngā kai
mātāmua ka kōmaka mō te arawheu raumati
Nō Te Pure ngā tūāporo hua hou e....
Aue Te Ōhāki!
Te whakaruruhau o ngā mātua tīpuna
te whakareretanga iho o te tapu o te ihi hai kukume mai i te iwi ki Te Wainui
kia whakawairuatia ai ki te maungarongo, te rangimāria me te rongopai e...
Te Ōhākī ē..... Kua tau!, (Hare, 2018).

³⁷ Te Kanohi o Te Motu: Ko Te Marae tēnei o Te Matua Tangata, arā ko tana temepera kei Ohiwa tēnei marae.



Whakaahua 24: Ngā Pou o te Tau (Pou-tara-ā-Waho)

I ngā tau o mua ka whakahaere katoatia ngā pou o te tau ki te marae o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Te Wainui³⁸ kei waho atu o Ohope i roto o Ngāti Awa. He ōrite katoa ngā whakahaerenga karakia mō ngā pou o te tau me ngā tekau mā rua, ko te kaiwhakarerekē noa ko ngā kaupapa huihuinga.

Ko ngā rā o Te Hānuere ka tīmata i te toru tekau mā tahi o ngā rā o Tihema ka mutu i te pō o te rā tuatahi o Hānuere. Ko ngā rā o Te Huamata ka tīmata i te toru tekau mā tahi o ngā rā o Mei ka mutu i te pō o te rā tuatahi o Hune. Ko ngā rā o Te Hūrae ka tīmata i te toru tekau o ngā rā o Hune ka mutu i te pō o te rā tuatahi o Hūrae. Ko ngā rā o Te Pure ka tīmata i te toru tekau mā tahi o ngā rā o Oketopa ka mutu i te tuatahi o ngā rā o Noema. Ā! Ko ngā rā o ngā tekau mā rua ka timata i te tekau mā tahi o ngā rā o i a marama ka mutu i te pō o te rā tekau mā rua o te marama, ko ngā hāpati ka whakahaerehia e tēnā pāriha e tēnā pāriha i roto i o rātau rohe i ngā rā horoi.

3.7 Te Pou Tuatahi: Te Hānuere. (31 o Tihema ki te 1 o Hānuere)

Ko ngā kaupapa huihuinga o Te Hānuere he inoi he nohopuku he whakamoemiti mō ngā hōmaitanga o te tau tawhito, ā, kia raumaharatia te hunga kua wheturangitia, kia tāpaetia ngā whakakitenga nui o te tau tawhito. He karakia anō e tika ana mō ērā momo whakakitenga. Ka whakawhānuitia atu ngā karakia katoa i roto i te ūpoko tuarima o

³⁸ Te Wainui: Ko te marae tuturu o Te Haahi Ringatu I kohahia te whenua ki a Te Matua Tangata ka hangaia te marae ko ōna kaupapa anake ko nga rā me nga huihuinga a Te Haahi Ringatu.

te tuhinga. Ka mutu ngā karakia me ngā wānanga mō te tau tawhito kua whakahaerehia ngā poropititanga me ngā matakitetanga mō te tau hōu e ora ai Te Haahi Ringatū. He wā hoki tērā kia rongō te haahi i ngā akoranga, i ngā tohutohu me ngā manakotanga o te pou tikanga mō tana haahi mō te katoa o te tau hou. Ka tū ngā tohunga o tēnā peka, o tēnā peka ki te whakaatu i ngā oranga me ngā pēhitanga o te haahi ki o rātau takiwā, ā, kei reira kua tīmata ngā wānanga ahunga whakamua me te whakarauora i te haahi.

3.8 Te Pou Tuarua: Te Huamata. (31 o Mei ki te 1 o Hune)

Ko te tapu o Te Huamata kia kawea mai ngā kōpura, ngā purapura tapu, ngā kākano me ngā tipu hou ki roto i te tapu o te rā i mua i te haringa ki te maara tapu. I te rā tuatahi ka whakaeke te haahi me a rātau kōpura, purapura wairua me ngā kete kākano ki te tapu o te pere. Hai muri kua noho ngā tohunga ki te wehewehe i ngā kōpura ka whakairi i ngā kete ki runga i ngā rākau kua whakahaere ngā karakia tapu kia matomato te tipu o te huawhenua i roto i te maara tapu kia ora ai ngā whānau i roto i te wā o te makariri o te mātaotao. Ka mutu ngā karakia o te pō tuatahi, kua noho ngā mātanga tātai whetū o te haahi ki te matapaki he aha rā ngā hōmaitanga o te takurua i te wā o te korekore ki te tangata.

Ao ake i te ata pō, kua whakahaere ngā karakia moata kua haere te hunga e tika ana ki te kawea i ngā kākano ki roto i te maara tapu. Ko a rātau kawenga ko ngā kete kākano me te paraoa. Ka whiua ngā kākano ki roto i te maara ka waiho ki reira mai i te marama o Hune tae noa ki te wā o Te Pure i te rā tuatahi o Noema, e āhei ai te haahi ki te hauhake i ngā hua whenua. Mutu ana te whiu i ngā kākano ki roto i te maara tapu, kua whakahaerehia ngā karakia kati i te maara. Karekau e āhei te tangata ki roto i te maara tapu nā te nui tapu rawa o ngā karakia kati ka whakatauhia e ngā tohunga. Mutu ana me ngau rawa te hunga i haere ki te maara i te paraoa hai whakanoa i a rātau, kia kore ai o rātau tapu e tānoanoatia. O ngā kōpura katoa i kawea ki te maara tapu, me whakahoki mai e ngā tohunga kia rua o aua kōpura ki roto i te tapu o te rā ka waiho mo te rima marama. Tae ana ki te marae kua patu te pere tapu ki te whakaoti i ngā karakia o te whakatō i ngā kōpura.

E toru tonu ngā maara tapu o Ruātoki. Tuatahi ko te maara tapu o Waikirikiri kei te kōawa o Ngautoka³⁹, tuarua ko te maara tapu o Te Tōtara i te take o Haokitaha⁴⁰, tuatoru ko te maara tapu o Ngahina i raro iho o Tūhūa⁴¹.

3.8 Te Pou Tuatoru: Te Hūrae. (30 Hune ki te 1 o Hūrae).

Ka whakahaerehia te Hūrae ki Te Wainui ki te wāhi e huihui mai ai te haahi whānui ki te wānanga i te ahunga whakamua o te haahi. Kei roto i ngā karakia o Te Hūrae kua rongō te haahi i Te Pou Tikanga e whakatau kaupapa haahi, kaupapa whenua, kaupapa wairua ana hoki. Koinei hoki te huihuinga nui e puta ai ngā whakakitenga ki ngā kaumātua, e rongohia ai ngā moemoea me ngā wawata o te rangatahi. Koinei hoki te wā ka whakaputa ngā tarahiti o Te Wainui i ngā kōrero ahunga whakamua mō te whenua o Te Wainui, ā, he pēhea te ahua o taua ahunga whakamua e puta ai he oranga ki te haahi katoa.

Ahakoia he haahi pōhara pūtea ka whakaatuhia te mana pūtea o te haahi e te kaupupuri moni. Koinei anake te wā e kōrerotia ai ngā pūtea a te haahi nātemea ka noho ērā kaupapa kōrero ki ngā tarahiti o te marae, ā, mā rātau hai whakahoki ngā kōrero ki o rātau peka me o rātau pāriha. Kua mutu ngā kōrero ā-tangata mo te ahunga whakamua o te haahi kua tīmata te kura takurua a te haahi ki te akoako i ngā karaipiture me ngā hīmene, pānui waiata kia mau tonu ai te mauri o ngā rangi o ngā hīmene.

3.9 Te Pou Tuawhā: Te Pure (31 o Oketopa ki te 1 o Noema).

He ōrite ngā karakia o Te Pure ki o Te Huamata. Ka whakahaerehia Te Pure i te toru tekau ma tahi o Oketopa ki te tuatahi o Noema. Ko ngā kaupapa o Te Pure he hiki i te tapu o te maara, o ngā hua whenua, hua rākau kia āhei ai te whānau ki te hauhake me te kai i ngā kai o te maara. Ko tā Te Huamata he whakatō i ngā kākano ki roto i te maara tapu ka waiho kia tae rā anō ki te wā o Te Pure. Ko tā Te Pure he hiki tapu, he hauhake maara huawhenua. Ka whakawhānuitia atu ngā momo mātauranga o Te Pure ki roto i ngā rangahau kounga ao tawhito.

³⁹ Ngautoka: He whenua tēnei kei tētahi taha o te rori i te marae o Waikirikiri i Ruātoki. Kei runga i te karahiwi ko te urupā tawhito o Waikirikiri, kei raro iho he puna, koirā te maara tapu o Waikirikiri

⁴⁰ Haokitaha: Koirā te īngoa o nga karahiwi kei te taha rawhiti o te whārua o Ruātoki mai Te Wharekura o Ruātoki tae noa ki te marae o Tauarau. He kōawa kei te rere mai, koirā te maara tapu o Te Totara

⁴¹ Tuhua: Koirā te īngoa o te urupā o te marae o Ngahina. He rere kei tētahi taha o te urupa, koirā te maara tapu o Ngahina.

Koinei ngā pou whakaara i te mana, te tapu me te mauri o Te Haahi Ringatū. Koinei hoki ngā rā e kaha ana Te Haahi Ringatū. ki te pupuri i tōna tapu. Ahakoa te tokoiti te tokomaha rānei o te haahi ka hāere ki ēnei rā, ko te mea nui ka whakahaere tonuhia. Kua kite mai te kaiuiui i tēnei tuhinga he hōhonu he whai mana ngā pou whakaaraara o Te Haahi Ringatū, ēhara i te haahi ka hāere noa he karakia noa ngā mahi. He kaupapa to tēnā rā, he kaupapa to i a tangi o te pere.

3.10 NGĀ POU WHAKAARAARA I TE MĀTAURANGA

	Matauranga Ringatu Ngā pou o te tau, ngā tekau mā rua, ngā hāpati, ngā hura kōhatu, ngā marena, ngā tua, ngā tāpae, te reo Ringatū.
	Mātauranga ā-Iwi Te Hui Ahurei ā-Tūhoe, Kapa Haka, Tangihanga, Tikanga, Kawa.
	Mātauranga Māori Mātauranga Rangahau Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi
	Mātauranga Inamata Te ahunga whakamua o Te Haahi Ringatū

Whakaahua 25: Ngā Pou Whakaaraara i te Mātauranga o te tau

Kua tuhia te tikanga me te hōhonutanga o ngā pou o te tau a Te Haahi Ringatu me ngā akoranga, ngā tapu me ngā mana o roto o i a pou hai ako, hai whakaarotanga mā te tangata. Hei konei ka honoa ngā pou o te tau a Te Haahi Ringatū ki ngā momo mātauranga ahakoa he aha aua mātauranga.

Heoi anei ngā whakamārama e whai ake nei.

3.10.1 Te Pou Tuatahi: Te Mātauranga Ringatū

Kua whakamāramatia te tapu o ngā pou o te tau o Te Haahi Ringatū e kitea ai te rerekētanga o te mātauranga Ringatū ki ngā momo mātauranga Māori o tēnā kaupapa, o tēnā iwi, o tēnā haahi, o tēnā tikanga. Tuatahi; hāngai tonu te takoto o ngā tikanga

me ngā ture a Te Haahi Ringatū hai whaitanga ma ngā tamariki o Ihairaira. Ahakoa he aha te kaupapa ako, ka taka ki raro i ngā pou kua whakamāramatia. Ko ngā pou o te tau te tāhūhū o te mātauranga Ringatū. Ko ōna kaupapa karakia katoa kei raro i te maru o ngā pou o te tau.

Tuatahi, ko Te Karakia ahiahi, koinei te karakia tuatahi o ngā rā tapu katoa. Ko ōna kaupapa he whakamoemiti. Tuarua, ko Te Karakia kati. Koinei te karakia whakatapu i te rā e uru atu ai te haahi ki roto i te tapu, ngā tikanga me ngā ture a te haahi mō te katoa o te rā. Tuatoru ko Te Karakia moata, koinei te karakia whakaara i te wairua tangata mai i tana moe, kia āiō tana ara ake i tana moenga e tuku whakamoemiti ai ki a Ihowā mōna i parangia ai e te moe. Tuawha, ko Te Karakia awatea, kua tākiri te awatea kua maranga te wairua me te hinengaro tangata kia kite ia i ngā whakakitenga nui o te rā hou.

Tuarima ko Te Karakia o te hākari, he tuku whakamoemiti ki a Ihowā mō ngā ika o te waimāori, ngā manu, ngā huawhenua, me te huhua noa o ngā kai i horahia ki te tēpū o te hākari. Tuaono, ko Te karakia o te tūā⁴², ka whakatapua te ingoa o te kōhungahunga ki roto i te tapu o tō tātau Atua, karekau te Ringatū e iriiri kia pakeke rawa te tangata ki te whakatau ko tēhea te haahi e whakaae ana tōna ngākau kia uru atu ia. Tuawhitu, ko Te karakia o te tāpae⁴³, e haere ai ngā tohunga ki te tāpae i ngā mate, i ngā taumahatanga me ngā tono ki te awa nui karakia ai ka tuku kia Ihowā o ngā mano, kia mutu ngā karakia o te awa kua whakahoki mai ki roto i te tapu o te rā whakaoti ai. Tuawaru, ko Te karakia a te haahi, e tū tū ai te haahi otiia te ngākau hihiko⁴⁴ ki te tuku inoi ki Te Atua. Te karakia tuku, koinei te karakia tuku i te haahi

⁴² Tūā: Ko te karakia tēnei ki te whakatapu i ngā tamariki ki tō rātau Atua. Karekau Te Haahi Ringatu e iriiri tamariki ka tatari kia pakeke rawa ia ki te tohu ko tēhea te haahi e whakaae ana ia kia iriiritia ia.

⁴³ Tapae: Ka whakawhiti kōrero te hunga e māuiui ana ki ngā tohunga, kua haere tokotoru ngā tohunga ki te awa nui ki te whakahaere karakia ka tuku i ngā māuiuitanga kia tere i roto i te wai, kia peia i runga i te pai me te aroha.

⁴⁴ Te ngākau hihiko: ko te hunga e ngākau nui ana ki te whaiwāhi ki roto i nga karakia, ā, ko te hunga e manako nui and ki nga mahi ahakoa he aha aua mahi

kia hoki pai ki o rātau kāinga mai i te rā tapu kia taiapatia⁴⁵ rātau mai i ngā whiu⁴⁶, ngā poke⁴⁷ me ngā mate whawhatitata⁴⁸ o te huarahi kia kore e whai wāhi mai kia rātau.

Tuaiwa, ko Te reo o Te Haahi Ringatū, taketake ake he tino rerekē te reo o Te Haahi Ringatū mai i te reo e kōrerotia nei e ngā iwi. Kei ā ia anō ngā rerenga kōrero me ngā kupu whakatau e noho ana ko te haahi anake ka mōhio, heoi ka whakawhānuitia atu te reo Ringatū i roto i te ūpoko tuarima.

3.10.2 Te Pou Tuarua: Te Mātauranga ā Iwi

Ka hāngai tonu ngā kōrero o tēnei wāhanga ki te mātauranga tuku iho o Ngāi Tūhoe. He nui ngā rerekētanga o te mātauranga Tūhoe ki te mātauranga Ringatū. Tuatahi, ka whakaeke te manuhiri ki runga i ngā huihuinga Tūhoe he tikanga anō tō te pōwhiri, ka karanga te kaikaranga, ka whaikōrero te kaikōrero. Ka whakaeke ngā tamariki o Ihairaira ki ngā rā tapu a te haahi karekau he karanga. Kotahi tonu te kaikaranga i ngā tamariki o te rā, ko te pere tapu a te haahi, karekau he whaikōrero. Ka mutu te tangi o te pere whakaeke o ngā tamariki ki te rā kua whakahaere te ture i ngā karakia mō te whakaeke. Kia mutu rawa ngā karakia o te pō tuatahi kātahi anō ka whakahaere ngā whaikōrero mihimihi ki roto i te whare.

Tuarua, ko te ara whakahaere i ngā whaikōrero i roto i te whare tipuna ka timata atu mai i te taraiti o te whare, ka huri mau ki tae rā anō ki te tara nui o te whare kua mutu te wāhanga ki ngā whaikōrero. Ko te ara o te whakahaere i ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ka timata atu i te taraiti o te whare ka huri taha matau o te whare ka whakaoti mai i te ture nāna i timata ngā karakia. Tuatoru ka whakaeke te manuhiri ki runga i ngā marae o Ngāi Tūhoe kua whakatakoto te koha ki runga i te maraeātea. Ko tā Te Haahi Ringatū ka tomo te haahi ki roto i te wharekai ki te hākari kua rau te haahi i a rātau koha ki roto i te ipu, ā, ko ngā koha nui ka whakawhiwhia ki te pāriha kei i a

⁴⁵ Kia taiapatia: he kupu tēnei whakamahia nuitia e te haahi ki te karapoti, ki te aukati, ki te haumarua i te haahi

⁴⁶ Whiu: Mai i ngā mate ka pā ki te maha o te tangata i te wā kotahi

⁴⁷ Poke: Ko ngā nga whakaaro kino, nga puāhae, ngā mate karekau e kitea he putanga, he orange na te kaha o te kino

⁴⁸ Mate whawhatitata: Ko nga tūtukinga waka i runga i te huarahi, ko ngā kōrero ā nga koroua o mua, ko te taka i te rākau, te wera i te ahi me te tere i te wai koirā ngā mate whawhatitata o aua wā, i ēnei rā kua tino rerekē ngā momo mate whawhatitata

rātau te rā. Ko ngā koha katoa ka whakatakoto ā-pāriha ke, kaua tokorua, tokotoru nei. Hai te ūpoko tuarima whakawhānui atu ai te tikanga o te koha o te rā.

Ko Te Hui Ahurei ā-Tūhoe te kaitō mai i te iwi ki te wā kāinga kia mau tonu ai ngā mōteatea, ngā haka, te reo karanga, te whakawhanaunga me te matemateāone ki roto i te iwi. He maha ōna tikanga me ōna ture Tūhoe, ā, pūmau ana a Tūhoe ki tana hui ahurei me ōna āhuatanga katoa. Ko te tīmatanga me te whakamutunga o ngā hui ahurei katoa ā-Tūhoe ka tīmatahia ki ngā karakia Ringatū, ka whakamutua ki ngā karakia Ringatū. Mārama tonu te iwi ko ēhea ngā mahi a te kikokiko a te tangata, ā, ko ēhea ngā mahi tapu.

3.10.3 Te Pou Tuatoru: Te Mātauranga Māori

He whānui ngā peka o te mātauranga Māori. Ko ētahi mātauranga e tāea ana e te hinengaro tangata te whiri te ao ōnamata ki te ao īnamata hai orange mo te ao māori ānamata.

He maha ngā mātanga mātauranga māori kua para i te huarahi mō ngā kaituhi Māori o ēnei rā nei kia whakairo nui ā-ōkawa nei te mana o te mātauranga Māori ki roto i ngā whare wānanga ahakoa whare wānanga Māori, Pākehā rānei. I roto i ngā tau maha kua pahure kua maha atu ngā ākonga Māori e puta ana ngā ihu i roto i ēnei momo tuhituhinga, rangahau kōrero tawhito ao kōhatu. Ko te mahinga nui a te kaituhi he whakaatu i te hononga me te rerekētanga o ngā momo mātauranga kia kore ai tētahi mātauranga e tānoanoa i te mana me te tapu o tētahi mātauranga.

3.10.3.1 Ngā Ture Karakia

Tērā te kōrero a ngā koroua o te peka o Ruātoki. Ko te tangata e whai ana i te huarahi o ngā karakia me te whakapono o Te Haahi Ringatū kaua ia e ako i ngā karakia atua Māori, ā, pērā anō te tangata e mahi ana i ngā karakia atua Māori kaua ia e whakahaere i ngā karakia ki a Ihowā o ngā mano i raro i te mana o Te Haahi Ringatū nātemea ka tānoanoa te mana o tētahi atua i tō tētahi. Ko taua mana ko ngā momo mātauranga o tēnā atua o tēnā atua, (McGarvey, T.U 2010, i Waikirikiri).

3.10.3.2 Waiho ngā whakapapa

He kōrero anō tā ngā koroua, ko te tangata e ako ana i ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ka waiho ia i ngā whakapapa mā tētahi atu o te whānau o te hapū rānei hai ako. He nui ngā akoranga karakia, kupu Whakaari, reo kihi a Te Haahi Ringatū hai akotanga mā ngā tohunga, ā, ka tohaina ētahi o ngā mahi tapu ki ētahi atu o te whānau, hapū. (McGarvey.T.U, 2010)

3.10.3.3 He haahi Māori he haahi Karaitiana rānei

E puta whānui ana ngā kōrero he haahi karaitiana Te Haahi Ringatū. Kei te tika ērā whakapae, engari i hangaia e Te Matua Tangata tana haahi i runga i ngā akoranga o te mātauranga Māori taketake ake nei. Ko ōna ōritenga ahakoa ko te pere tapu kei te whakatau i ngā tamariki o te rā ki runga i te marae ko te ōritenga ki te ao Māori he momo whakaeke tērā. Ko te hunga e māuiui ana ka kawea ki ngā rā tapu kei reira anō ngā takuta mōhio ki te whakatau i o rātau wairua, kei reira anō ngā nēhi mōhio ki te hīopeope i a rātau, engari ko te rongoa whakarauora i ngā tūroko ko te wairua Māori o te aroha e hāpai nuitia ana Te Haahi Ringatū.

3.10.3.4 Ngā Kupu Whakaari

I hōmai matakietia ngā kupu whakaari ki Te Matua Tangata e Ihōwa o ngā mano. Karekau nā te tangata tērā momo mātauranga ēngari nā tōna wairua Māori tērā. Ko ngā whakakitenga me ngā matakietia a Te Matua Tangata he tironga ōnamata purehuroa. Ka whakaatu ia i te kupu whakaari mō tēnā rohe, mō tēnā rohe i hīkoitia ai e ia. He akoranga, he whakatūpato katoa ana kupu whakaari. Kei roto i ngā kupu whakaari te mātauranga Ringatū e mau tonu nei i etahi o te haahi.

3.10.3.5 Te Reo Kihi

Ko te reo kihi te reo wairua o Te Matua Tangata, he taonga tuku iho mai i tana Atua ki a ia i roto i te reo kē, kia puta rā anō taua reo kua tīmata ia ki te whakamāori, nō reira koirā ngā whakaaturanga e mōhiotia ai, ae he haahi mau tonu ki ngā kōrero o te kawenata tawhito me te kawenata hou, engari ko te wairua Māori kei te kawea i a ia. Ko ngā āwangawanga: Ahakoa te whakaraupapatia o te mātauranga Māori ki roto i ēnei momo tuhinga, ko te whakatūpato ia kia mau tonu te tapu me te mauri o ngā kōrero tuku iho me ngā kura huna a tēnā iwi, a tēnā iwi, kia kore e tānoanoatia e te hinengaro tangata. Ko ngā āwangawanga ka puta i te tuku i ngā kōrero tapu a kura

tawhito kei whakahāweatia te mana o taua mātauranga. Tuarua kei whakaititia tōna taumata ihiihi o te mātauranga ki ētahi atu kaupapa Māori ka tuhia.

Otiia, tuatahi, ko te hunga ka whaihua ki tēnei tuhinga roa⁴⁹ ki ngā rangahautanga o tēnei tuhinga roa ko te hunga kei te whakapono tonu ki ngā karakia me ngā tikanga a Te Haahi Ringatū. Tuarua, ko te hunga kei roto i ngā kura Māori e whakaakotia ana ki ngā karakia a te Haahi Ringatū i a rā. Tuatoru, ko te hunga kei te kaingākau ki te whakawhānui atu i ngā kaupapa rangahau mō te Haahi Ringatū, kia hua kia tini ngā pukapuka ka tuhia mō te haahi, mā te haahi i roto i ngā tekau tau e tū mai nei. Tuawhā, ka riro mā ngā tamariki o ēnei rā nei me te reanga whakatipu e whakarauora te Haahi Ringatū.

3.10.3.6 He aha ngā hua ka puta mai i tēnei tuhinga roa?

E eke ai te kaupapa rangahau ki tōna tutukitanga ka whai rauemi te haahi ki te wānanga i āna kaupapa katoa. Ka whai kaupapa hoki te haahi ki ana rā tapu o te tau, arā ki te Hūrae me te Hānuere ki te pupuri i te orangatonutanga me te mauri o te Haahi Ringatū i runga i ngā kaupapa matua kua horahia, a, ākene kei roto i ēnei rangahautanga te tīmatanga mō te whakaara i ngā pou⁵⁰ tapu o te haahi huri i te motu.

3.10.3.7 Te huarahi rangahau i roto i te wairua Māori

He maha ngā tohutohu a ō mātau mātua, inā hāere mātau ki ngā kāinga o ētahi, hāere rānei ki te rapu i tētahi māramatanga mai i tētahi atu. He uaua ki au te ruku noa atu ki roto i tētahi mahi ahakoa he aha, ko aku kanohi anake me taku mahuna. He whakatauki nui tērā nā o mātau mātua, “kaua e hāere ko tō mahuna anake.” Me mōhio anō ki mua ki muri o tō kaupapa, kaua e poka noa te ruku atu ki ngā kōrero a ngā tāngata karekau i te aro i a koe. “Āta haere! Kaua e pukā, kaua e takatakahi i te mana tangata, i te mana hoki o ngā kōrero ka hōmaitia ki a koe.” Mātua pātai rawa i te tuatahi, ki te kii mai ‘Kao’ koirā! Kaua e totohe. Ōnā kupu whakatūpatō katoa mo te rangahau kaupapa Māori ko te tohutohu nui katoa ko te ‘whakaiti.’ E kore e puta noa mai te oranga engari mā te inoi anake mā te nohopuku. Nō reira ko tāu ka inoi koe ka hōmaitia, ko tāu ka tūkinu koe, ka huri mai ki a koe.

⁴⁹ SMITH.L: Page. 173

⁵⁰ Ngā pou: kua roa ahau e whakaaro ana ki tēnei kaupapa hai kokiri maaku ki te Hūrae ka tū ki Te Wainui.

Mehemea he kaupapa uiui pakeke, me pono, me tika te uiui i a rātau. Me pono hoki ngā kōrero ka tuhia e te kaituhi. Kaua e tukinotia te mauri o tā te pakeke kōrero. He uaua ki te nuinga o tātau pakeke te tuku kōrero mō tēnei mea mō te rangahau kōrero ka whakamahi mō te kaupapa mātauranga. Ki te nuinga o tātau pakeke me noho a rātau kōrero ki roto i te tapu o te tapu kia kore ai e tānoanoatia e te hinengaro whakahī. Āta whakamāramatia he aha ake te pūtake o te kaupapa i mua noa atu o te rā uiui. Mehemea kei te pīrangi te pakeke ki tana whānau tukua mai te whānau. Me tuku hoki he kōrero ki te pakeke kei te ahatia ana kōrero, a, ko wai e āhei ana ki te whakamahi i ana kupu i ana kōrero ranei.

3.10.4 Ngā whakawai, ngā whakahē me ngā taumahatanga ka puta i te rangahau kaupapa Māori

He nui ēnei whakamātautau ka puta i te wā o te rangahau. Ko te mea nui kē me pai tonu te wairua me te ngākau o te kaiuiui. Ko ētahi tāngata ki te nui rawa ngā pātai kua hōhā tonu te pakeke kua kore e kōrero. Ko ētahi tāngata ka whakatakē i te kaupapa uiui ka whiuwhiu kōrero mo te kairangahau he whānako kōrero, me ērā atu momo kōrero hāhani.

Ko te mea nui kia kaha te kairangahau ki te whakapuaki i te kaupapa rangahau ki roto i ngā hui hapū ngā huihuinga tāngata, iwi, haahi ahakoa ko wai. Ki te kore te kairangahau e whakatūpato i a ia anō ki āna mahi rangahau ka tau mai he raruraru tino nui ki runga i a ia, ki runga i tana whānau, tana hapū me tana iwi. Ko te nuinga o ngā whakahē ka puta mai i te hunga kaha ki te whakararu kaupapa rangahau, kaha rānei ki te tukituki i te hunga rangahau. Kei te pai tērā āhuatanga i roto i te ao Māori engari ka whakahoki ērā momo tūkinotanga ki Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi, nātemea koirā te tuara o te kairangahau, koia hoki te māngai o te whakaahei i te kairangahau ki te rangahau.

Kei roto hoki i ngā rerekētanga o ngā kōrero whānau, hapū, iwi tētahi wāhanga ka taupatupatu, pērā anō i roto i ngā peka o Te Haahi Ringatū, kei reira ka taupatupatu ngā korero tuku iho ki tēnā peka ki tēnā peka, engari ko te mea nui kia kaha te kairangahau ki te whakamārama ki te hunga ka uiuihia, ēhara te kaupapa rangahau ki te rapu nā wai ngā kōrero pai katoa, engari ko te rangahau kē he whakanui i ngā kōrero

a ngā peka katoa o te Haahi Ringatū, he pupuri hoki i aua kōrero kia mau mō ngā reanga karekau anō kia whānau mai ki tēnei ao.

Me noho tonu te tapu me te mauri o ngā kōrero a tēnā peka, a tēnā peka o te Haahi Ringatū, kia kore rawa e tukua ki roto i ngā ringa o te ngākau whakahī. He wāhanga anō tēnei hai whakatau mā te kairangahau ki te katoa. I ētahi wā ka uaua ki te kaupare atu i te whakahē a te hunga whakahē, nātemea whakahē ana te tangata kua roa ke tērā whakaaro ki roto i a ia. Ko te mahi a te kairangahau he whakairo i tētahi pepa āheitanga mo ngā momo kōrero a te pakeke ka tāea e ia te hopu, te tuhi me te kōrero kia kore ia e raru.

Me kaha hoki te kairangahau i ngā wā katoa ki te tuhi i ahu mai ana kōrero mai i hea. Kei konei anō hoki tētahi raru tino nui, he iti noaiho ngā kōrero mō te Haahi Ringatū o Te Matua Tangata kua tuhia, no reira me kaha tonu te kairangahau ki te whakamārama i tērā āhuatanga.

Nō wai te mana nui kei runga i tēnei momo rangahau ka kawea nei e te kairangahau? Tuatahi, ko ngā kōrero ka rangahauhia e te kairangahau ko te mana o ērā kōrero nō te hunga nā rātau ngā kōrero ka mutu ki reira. Tuarua, ko ngā kōrero ka whakairohia ki roto i te tuhinga roa ko te mana o ērā kōrero kei te kaituhi. Tuatoru, ko te mana o te āheitanga ki te rangahau i aua kōrero mō te tohu kairangi kei Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi. Karekau i kō atu karekau i kō mai.

He nui tonu ngā whakawai o tēnei wāhanga o te rangahau kōrero. Ki te kore e āta whakamāramatia ēnei kōrero ka raruraru te kairangahau. Ko te mana nui e puta ai tēnei tuhinga roa ki te ao marama kei Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi. He aha i pēnei ai nātemea koinā te whare wānanga kei te kaha tautoko i au i roto i taku mahi i taku tohu kairangi. Ko te wāhanga ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū, a, ka hoki te mana o ērā karakia ki te Haahi Ringatū ake. Karekau e riro ērā kōrero me ērā tikanga i te mana o Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi. Heoi koinei rā tētahi wāhanga nui o aku rangahau i whakahaerehia e au mō taku kaupapa matua.

Ka tūohu ahau ki taku haahi, ngā tohunga, ngā pāriha, ngā pakeke mō rātau kua hōmai nei i ā rātau manaakitanga me ā rātau tautoko ki au mo taku tuhinga roa. Ka haku ake.

Kei raro te mana o te tuhinga i te mātauranga Māori, te wairua Māori, te whakaaro Māori, me ngā tikanga Māori. Kua tukituki ngā tikanga i tipu mai ai au ki ngā āheinga whakamana kaituhi maori i roto i te whare wananga Māori. Ka haku ake au inā kua tae ki taua wā rā ākene me takahi te tikanga tapu, tikanga Māori kia ora ai te tikanga, kia tuhia ngā tikanga, me te mātauranga o te haahi kia kore ai e ngaro, kia kore ai e mate hauwarea noa te haahi a tōna wā. Ka ui au ki au anō ko tēhea te mea nui ki au, ko ngā tikanga e pā ana ki te kaituhi o te ao mātauranga Māori ko ngā tikanga rānei a taku haahi? Ko tētahi e kii ana ka tāea e au, ko tētahi e kii ana kaua e mahia e au. Heoi kei waenga tērā pōnānātanga i au, taku haahi me aku tikanga.

3.11 Te Pou Tuawhā: Te Ao Mātauranga

Kua tuhia e Takuta Leonie Pihama ngā kōrero mo tēnei kaupapa - Kaupapa Māori Theory – Transforming theory in Aotearoa (Pihama, 2012) Kei roto i te iwi Māori te mana me te tapu o te mātauranga Māori, otiia kei roto i te kaituhi Tūhoe ngā kōrero a tōna iwi mō te mātauranga Tūhoe. I tuhia kētia ērā kōrero ki roto i o rātau toto. Kia whakarite atu te kaituhi i tēnei wāhanga ki te ngahere o Te Urewera.

Ko te pātaka kai o Te Urewera he hōmaitanga no te wao tapu nui ā-Tane. Kei runga rākau teitei, kei roto kōawa, maunga whakaheke, kei ngā paritahataha o ngā maunga karamatamata kei roto i te tipuna awa o Ohinemataroa, kei ngā tāheke, kei roto i ngā matemate o te wao nui ā-Tane. Nā! ki te āta wherawherahia ēnei kōrero karekau he wāhanga o ēnei kōrero o te pataka kai o Te Urewera e whai wāhi mai ana te ao ō waho, ngā Pākehā me ētahi atu iwi. Taketake ake ko te iwi i pakeke mai i roto o Te Urewera ka mōhio ki te tikanga o ngā kōrero mō te pātaka kai o Te Urewera, ka mōhio ki tana ngahere, ka mōhio kei hea ngā kai o tana pātaka e ora ai te whānau, te hapū me te iwi. Pērā anō te āhuatanga ki te kairangahau Māori, karekau e wehewehehia te kairangahau mai i tana mātauranga i pakeke mai ai ia. Ā, hāuna te wāhanga ki te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi me ngā ture mō te tohu kairangi me te Tohu Paerua. Me mau ki ērā ture engari ko tā te kaituhi kia maumahara ko ngā kōrero kē o tēnei tuhinga matua i ahu kē mai i roto o te whare kōrero o Te Haahi Ringatū, kaua i te whare kōrero o te ao mātauranga whare wānanga rānei.

Kei te kaha a Ahorangi Linda Tuhiwai Smith rāua ko Ahorangi Graham Hingangaro Smith (1997), a Ahorangi Kuni Jenkins (1991), a Ahorangi Taiarahia Black (2014), a

Ahorangi Wiremu Doherty – Te Matauranga o Tūhoe, (Doherty, 2010), rātau ko Ahorangi Tina Ngaroimata Fraser – Māori-Tūhoe Epistemology (Fraser, 2010) me Takuta Agnes McFarlane. Kei te kaha katoa ēnei mātanga Māori o te ao mātauranga ki te pakanga mō te mana motuhake o tō tātau reo, a tātau tikanga, me te tapu o tō tātau mātauranga kua whakamanahia nei i roto i ngā whare wānanga puta noa i te ao. Ko ētahi o ngā kōrero whakatau kei te tika mō te mātauranga Pākehā, me ngā whare wānanga Pākehā ko ētahi anō ka taupatupatu me te ao Māori me te hunga i tapahia ngā pito i te wā kāinga i te kāinga tipu i te whenua taurikura o ngā tipuna.

Ki te āta arohaeātia ngā whakaputanga kōrero rangahau a tēnā mātanga kaituhi, a tēnā mātanga kaituhi mō te mātauranga māori, mātauranga ā-iwi paku nei te rerekē a tēnā, a tēnā. Ko tā Ahorangi Tina Ngaroimata Fraser ko te whakaatu i te tika me te pono o ngā kōrero rangahau ā-Māori, ā-Tūhoe, ko tā Ahorangi Wiremu Doherty ko tōna tironga whānui ki te mātauranga ōnamata, inamata, ānamata o te mātauranga Tūhoe, heoi ko tāku ko te titiro ke ki te mātauranga motuhake Ringatū.

Ko tā te kaituhi e pēnei ana: Kia pātai noa te hinengaro! Kei hea te hāngaitanga o ēnei momo kōrero ki ngā whakakitenga kua whakatauhia e te ao mātauranga kia puta? Koinei taku mātauranga, karekau ahau e mōhio ki tētahi atu mātauranga i tua atu i tēnei. Ko te kaupapa Māori tōku ao. Ka aroha ahau ki ngā tohe a ngā mātanga Māori o te ao mātauranga e kaha nei ki te tohe kia whakaaronuitia mai ngā kairangahau Māori, kia whakamanatia ngā tuhinga me ngā rangahau a te hunga mātauranga.

Ko Te Haahi Ringatū te pou-tokomanawa o tōku ao, o tōku wairua. He tika tonu māku mā te tamaiti i pakeke i roto i te mātatorutanga o te haahi hai tuhi ngā kōrero mō te haahi. Ko au tēnei ko te kairangahau o roto taketake ake o te kaupapa tuhi. Ko ngā kōrero ka tuhia e au, ko ngā kōrero a ōku kuia koroua, a ngā tohunga, a ōku mātua. Ko te kaituhi he taonga nō Te Haahi Ringatū, ā, ko au hoki tēnei ko te haahi e tuhi nei e rangahau nei ki te kimi ki te rapu i tētahi oranga mō taku haahi.

Ka tango mai ahau i au anō mai roto o te haahi ka tū ahau te kairangahau, te kaituhi i raro i te mana o Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi, i raro hoki i te mana o ngā kairangahau huri i te motu. Kei te kite au i te hua o te wehe atu o te kairangahau i a ia anō mai roto ake o te haahi, kia whai wā ai te hinengaro ki te āta kohikohi i ngā kōrero e tika ana, kia mau tonu ai te mauri o ngā kōrero ki runga i te kaupapa matua o te

tuhinga. Kia pono tonu au ki ētahi kaupapa rangahau Māori. Kei ētahi whakakitenga ka ngau te aroha o te kaituhi ki ngā mahi kei te mahia e te haahi i whakatikangatia ai e ngā tohunga o mua pērā i te ‘Tāpae’.

I roto i ngā rā tekau mā rua i a marama ka whakahaerehia ngā karakia o Te Tāpae. Ko te tikanga o Te Tāpae e pēnei ana. I ngā rā o mua mehemea kei te māuiuitia tētahi tūroto Ringatū ka whakapātia tana tinana ki te ‘kapa’ kua mauria mai te kapa e tētahi o te whānau ki te rā. I te ahiahi o tekau mā rua kua hāere ngā tohunga ki te awa nui ki te karakia, ki te tāpae atu i ngā mamae i ngā mate me ngā māuiuitanga o te tangata ki roto i te awanui kia horoia ngā kino kikokiko, kino wairua e te waikaukau o ngā tīpuna. Koirā te whakamārama ngāwari noa o Te Tāpae. Kei te whakahaere tonuhia ngā tāpae i ēnei rā nei engari kua tino rerekē ōna tikanga. Ka kawea ngā mauuitanga katoa ki te awanui ka tuku ki roto i te awa kia pōteretere atu ngā kino kikokiko. Kia mutu ngā karakia i te awanui, kua hoki mai ngā tohunga ki te rā ki reira whakaoti ai ngā karakia.

Ko ētahi peka e whakapono tonu ana ki te ‘Tāpae’ ko ētahi peka kua kore i whakapono ki te ‘Tāpae.’ Ko ōku pāpara i kaha ki te whakahaere i ngā kaupapa me ngā karakia o te ‘Tāpae’ nātemea i mahia e o rātau mātua i mua i a rātau, ā, ka mahia e rātau. Nō ngā tau waru tekau ka rangahauhia e ētahi o ngā tohunga te tino kiko o te ‘Tāpae’ ka kite rātau ēhara ke i te mahi tika, mahi pono ki te Atua ka whakakorehia e rātau i roto i a rātau rā tekau mā rua. Nō reira koinei ētahi o ngā mahi ka aroha tonu te kairangahau ki ngā whakaaro, ngā oati me ngā mātāpono o ngā tohunga o mua inā rangahauhia a rātau mahi ka kitea karekau ke i te tika ki te hinengaro Ringatū o ēnei rā nei.

Me pēhea rā taku wehe atu i au ā-wairua nei, ā-manawa nei mai i ērā momo kōrero. Ki te mau ahau ki roto i te mamae me te aroha mō ētahi kaupapa Ringatū kua tīhaehaetia e te ao rangahau ko taku whakapae ka noho tērā hai whakapōraruraru i taku ngākau ki aku mahi rangahau. Ko te mea nui kē pea he ako i au kia mārō kia manawanui ahau ki ngā kōrero ka whiua, ki ngā kupu hāhani kua tuhia mō te haahi, ki ngā kupu tāwai hoki i ngā mahi a ngā tohunga o mua. Me tāea e au te wehe i au a-wairua, ngākau, hinengaro, whakaaro.

Hei whakakapi ake i tēnei wāhanga o te kaupapa tuhi. He tuku mihi rā ki te hunga mātauranga kua matatoru ngā tuarā i roto i ngā pakanga mō mātau mō ngā mahuri tōtara ka pihipihi ake nei i roto i te ao rangahau Māori.

3.12 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko

Heoi! Kua paenga te wāhanga o te tuhinga ki te anga rangahau, e tuwhera ai ngā tatauranga ki te tuhi i ngā kōrero taketake ake o te haahi e whiri ai te kaituhi i te muka kia oti ai te korowai kōrero, te korowai pupuri i te mauri me te mana o Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i te ao mātauranga. Ko ngā kōrero katoa a te kairangahau, a te kaituhi me noho ki roto i te tapu, i te whakaiti me te ngākau popore. Ko tēnei wāhanga ko te whakauru atu i te kairangahau ki roto i te inoi, te nohopuku me te ngākau hūmārie nātemea mehemea ki te hē te takoto o ngā kōrero mo Te Haahi Ringatū ēhara ko te kaituhi anake ka mate engari ko te iwi whānui ka rongohia i te ngau o te whakamā. Ki te tuhi te kaituhi i roto i te ngākau whakahīhi ka tau mai te toki whakatewhatewha ki runga i te iwi whānui. Karekau tērā i te pai.

Ko te mea nui kua oti te whakatakoto i ngā whakakitenga mō te kiko, te matū, te ngako me te mana o ngā pukapuka ka whakamahia mō te tuhinga roa, kua kitea hoki te mana me te hōhonutanga o ngā kōrero hai rangahautanga mā te kaituhi, ā, me tana mōhio hoki ko ēhea kōrero hai tuku, ko ēhea kōrero hai waiho, ko ēhea kōrero hai whakatapu. Nō ngā kairangahau Māori o ēnei rā nei te maringa nui kua oti kē i a ‘niwhaniwha’ mā, i a ‘wetiwheti’ mā te para i te huarahi mo mātau kia ora ai mātau i roto i tēnei ao. Ko tā mātau mahi kē he pupuri tonu i te aka o te mātauranga i whakairotia ai e rātau kia kore mātau e whati i roto i tēnei ao makariri, mokemoke.

I tēnei wā kua whakamua te aro ki te hunga i hūnuku ki ngā taone nunui noho ai mō ngā tau i whakaritea e te wā mō rātau. I takoto ai aku tuhinga kōrero i rangahautia e au mō rātau i runga i te aroha, i te miharo me ngā whakapono, ko rātau i kawea ki tawhiti kia pai ai tā rātau hoki mai ka titiro whakaroto ki ngā mahi kei te mahia hai whakaurutanga mai mā rātau. Ko te nuinga o tērā iwi i hoki mai ki ngā whārua ki te whakakīki i ngā whāwhārua o ngā tīpuna i hoki mai i runga i te ngākau mahaki, ki te ako kia mōhio tika rātau ki ngā karakia, ngā tikanga, ngā kupu whakaari me te reo kihi o Te Matua Tangata, nō reira ko te taonga nui ko te whakaiti te taonga kore kore rawa i mahue i te iwi noho taone. Ka maioha ake ahau kia rātau i runga i te koa me te aroha.

Pērā anō te akohia o ngā karakia ki roto i ngā kura o Ngāi Tūhoe. Ahakoa te akohia o aua karakia Ringatū ki roto i ngā kura ko te mahinga nui kē ko te titiro whakamua kia pēhea rawa te roa o ngā tau e tāea ana e ngā kaiako te matakite atu mo te oranga tonutanga o Te Haahi Ringatū me āna karakia.

Ko wai rānei o ngā tohunga o Te Haahi Ringatū kei te whakapakari i ngā kaiako o ngā kura ki te ako tika i ngā karakia ki ngā tamariki o roto i aua kura kia ora hāere tonu ai ngā karakia, ngā īnoi, ngā hīmene, ngā pānui me ngā kauhau a te haahi. Ko wai hoki kei te kaha ki te uiui i te rangatahi Māori ki o rātau ake whakaaro mō te oranga tonutanga o Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i tekau tau e tu mai nei. Ka pēhea hoki tā rātau kawē i ngā karakia, ngā mārena, ngā nehu tūpapaku me ngā pou karakia o i a marama o i a tau o Te Haahi Ringatū. He maha ngā mahi kei mua i ngā aroaro o ngā Ringatū kei te kaha ki te kawē i to rātau Ringatūtanga.

Heoi, kua takoto te whāriki i rarangatia ai mō te oranga tonutanga o Te Haahi Ringatū o te rapu hoki kei hea taua oranga rā mō taku haahi. Ka waiho ake ngā korero, ngā oati, ngā moemoeā me ngā wawata ki konei mō tēnei wā kia wānangatia e tangata ora, kia whiria e te ao wairua ki roto i tōna korowai wairua e tika ana.



Whakaahua 26: Te Pere o Te Rewarewa

“Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Te Rewarewa”

4.0 ŪPOKO TUAWHĀ

NGĀ TIKANGA, NGĀ TAPU ME NGĀ WHAKAHAERE KARAKIA Ā TE HAAHI RINGATŪ

“A e rite ana anō hoki te tuarua, koia tēnei kia aroha koe ki tōu hoa tata anō ko koe”

(Te Paipera Tapu, 1992, Maka 12: 31 wh: 31 Kawenata Hou)

4.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki

I tohua e au tēnei whakatauki mai roto i a Maka 12: 31 o Te Kawenata Hou i tuhia ki roto i te hīmene ā Te Karaiti e kī ana kia aroha ki tōu hoa tata anō ko koe. I roto i ngā rangahautanga i ngā kōrero mō tēnei tuhinga, me taku aroha ki taku haahi, kia pērā anō taku aroha ki au anō. Ki te mōhio te tangata ki te aroha ki a ia anō ka tāea e ia te aroha ki ngā tāngata katoa.

4.2 Whakapuaki Ūpoko

Ko te whakamanatanga tēnei i te ōkawa o ngā tuhituhinga, mai i te ūpoko tuatoru anga rangahau ki te ūpoko pupuri i te mauri o taku Ringatūtanga. Ko ngā kākano o tēnei ūpoko he whakawhānui atu i ngā tikanga, ngā ture, te reo me ngā whakaherenga karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i whakamārama ititia i roto i te ūpoko tuatoru. Kei roto i tēnei ūpoko te hōhonutanga me te poupoutanga o te mātauranga Ringatū, e hāngai ai ngā kōrero o te ūpoko tuarua o te iti pukapuka kua tuhia mō te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki, a, he aha ake ngā hua nui i puta i tērā, ā, he aha ngā pēhitanga me ngā patunga o te iti pukapuka kua tuhia mā te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Kei te ūpoko ka whai ake nei e honoa ai ngā pou ako ki ngā tamariki, ngā rangatahi, ngā mātua, ngā kaumātua o te whārua o Ruātoki.

4.3 Inoi Whakatūwhera 47

E Te Atua o ngā mano e noho nei koe i te rangi, ko koe to mātau hēpara e kore e hapa, ko koe anō hei whakahoki ake i ō mātau wairua, e ārahi nei i a mātau ki ngā rā o te tika. He whakaaro hoki nāu ki tōu ingoa e Te Atua tohungia mātau kia rite ki tāu atawhai te tini o āu arohatanga, te murunga o mātau hara. E Te Atua whakarongo ki tā mātau karanga tahuri mai ōu taringa ki a mātau inoi hei piringa koe mō mātau hei pākaha i o mātau hoariri katoa. Korōria ki tou ingoa tapu, amine. (Ngā tikanga karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū 1990. Inoi 47 wh).

4.3.1 Whakamārama i te inoi

Koinei te inoi whā tekau mā whitu i tohua e Te Matua Tangata ka akotia e ia mai roto i te paipera tapu, ā, ka tuhia e ia ki roto i ana pukapuka karakia hai ako ki Te Haahi Ringatū. Ko te ngāwaritanga o tēnei inoi kei roto katoa ngā kupu tono āwhina kia ārahina te kaituhi i roto i ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko kia mau ai te mauri o ngā tikanga, ngā ture me ngā tapu whakahaere karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū.

4.4 Te Hīmene ā Te Karaiti

Matiu 27: 46, Whakatauki 19: 8, Waiata 61: 5, 66: 2, Whakatauki 66: 16, Maka 12: 31, Waiata 66: 16

Nā ka tata ki te iwa o ngā haora

Ka karanga a Ihu, he nui tōna reo, ka mea e tōku Atua, e tōku Atua he aha koe i whakarere ai i ahau?, (Paipera tapu 1992, Matiu 27: 46 wh: 36 Kawenata Hou)

E mea ana ki te ngākau mahara mōna e aroha ana ki tōna wairua...

E pupuru ana i te mātauranga ka tūtaki ki te pai kua rongō nei hoki koe...(Whakatauki 19: 8 wh: 665)

E Te Atua i āku kupu Tauranga kua hōmai e koe te rangimārie me te tangihanga nui...(Waiata 61.5 wh: 602)

Hīmenetia te korōria o Ihowā, whakamoemititia ia e tōna hunga tapu...(Waiata 66.2 wh: 604)

Kei a ia he oranga mōu kia whakapaua tōu ngākau me tōu wairua...(Whakatauki 20:22 wh: 665)

Tōu aroha ki Te Ariki ki to tātau Atua, haere mai whakarongo koutou katoa e wehi nei ki Te Atua...

Ā māku e whakapuaki atu tāna i mea ai ki tōna wairua...

Ā e rite ana anō hoki te tuarua, koia tēnei kia aroha mai koe ki tōu hoa tata anō ko koe...(Maka 12:31 wh: 54 Kawenata Hou)

Kahore he ture ke atu e rahi ake ana i tēnei...

Aera kia nui te whakamoemiti ki tō tātau Matua āke āke nōna nei te īngoa nui...

E hōmai nei i te atawhai me te oranga nui, tahuri mai rā ki tōu kāhui e Te Ariki...

E whai atu nei i te huarahi o tōu korōria...(Maka 12: 30 wh: 54 Kawenata Hou)

Ngā tikanga karakia a Te Haahi Ringatu 1990.

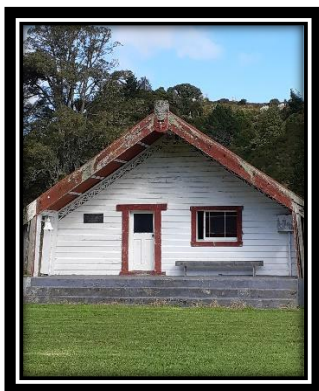
4.4.1 Whakamārama i te hīmene a Te Karaiti

Koinei tētahi o ngā hīmene ka waiatatia mō ngā wā katoa, a, mō te nehu tūpāpaku hoki.

I tikina atu e au koinei he hīmene hai ārahi i ngā kōrero o ngā tikanga, ngā ture, ngā tapu me ngā whakahaere karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū

Ko te whakahau o te hīmene mō ngā purapura o tēnei ūpoko kia mataara ki ngā whakarārangitanga o ngā mahi katoa a Te Haahi Ringatū ia tau, ia pou o te tau, ia tekau mā rua, ia hāpati. Ko tēnei ūpoko ko te whakaaratanga i te tapu, te mana, te wairua me te mauri o ngā mahi whakahaere karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū.

4.5 Te Marae o Te Wainui, ko Te Ohākī te whare tipuna.



Whakaahua 27: Te Marae o Te Wainui (2020)

E ai ki a Binney (1995), Ko Te Wainui te marae matua o Te Haahi Ringatū, he whenua kei te taha rāwhiti o Ōhiwa. He wā roa Te Matua Tangata e haere ana i te nuku o te

whenua mai Te Tairāwhiti tae noa ki roto o Maniapoto, ā, e whāia ana e te karauna. He wā roa ia e tāwharautia ana ki roto o Ruatāhuna. Ko taku tipuna koroua ko Te Whiu Maraki tētahi o ana apataki manaaki i a ia i roto o Te Urewera. Mai i reira ka haere mai ia ki Ruātoki, kei te whāia tonu e Te Karauna. Nā Rewi Maniapoto te whakahau kia tangohia te hara i runga i a ia, ā, ka tau tērā ki roto i te kooti teitei. I ōna rā taipakeke ka haere ia ki te nuku o te whenua ki te kauhau i te maungarongo, te rangimāria mē te rongopai. I te tau kotahi mano waru rau iwa tekau ma tahi ka tākohatia e Te Karauna te ono rau eka whenua mōna ki Te Wainui. He poto te wā ia e noho ana ki Te Wainui ka hokihoki ki te motu o Hokianga i waho atu o Kutarere. I te tau kotahi mano waru rau iwa tekau mā toru ka hinga i runga i tana piringa-kaata i Ōhiwa nō te tekau mā whitu o Aperira ka mate ia ki Te Karaka i Ōhiwa.

Mai i tērā rā ki tēnei karekau e mōhiotia i tanumia tana tinana ki hea. I te tau kotahi mano iwa rau mā toru ka hangaia e Te Whenuanui o Ruatāhuna te whare tipuna o Te Wainui, ka tapaina te whare kia Te Ohakī, ko te ingoa anō o Te Wainui, ko Te Kanohi o Te Motu, e mōhio ai Te Karauna koirā te tūrangawaewae o Te Matua Tangata. Ko Te Kanohi o te motu ki tai, ko Te Whai ā te motu ki Ruatāhuna. I tuhia rā ki roto i te ūpoko tuatoru ko ngā rā tapu katoa a Te Haahi Ringatū ka whakahaeretia ki te marae o Te Wainui, e huihui ai te haahi mai i ngā peka katoa o Aotearoa ki ngā huihuinga nui.

4.6 Ngā Pou o Te Tau

E whā tonu ngā pou o te tau a Te Haahi Ringatū. Tuatahi, ko Te Hānuere. Tuarua ko Te Huamata. Tuatoru ko Te Hūrae. Tuawhā ko Te Pure. Ko ngā rā nui ko Te Hāpati ko ngā tekau mā rua.

4.6.1 Te Hānuere

Ko te pou tuatahi ko Te Hānuere. He huihuinga nui tēnei nā te haahi. Ka whakaeke ngā tamariki o te rā ki Te Wainui i te toru tekau mā tahi o ngā rā o Tihema. Katoa ngā peka o te haahi huri i te motu ka whakaeke. Ko ōna kaupapa he tuku whakamoemiti ki Te Atua mō āna i hōmai ai i te tau tawhito, ā, he inoi he nohopuku mō ngā whakakitenga nui mē ngā hōmaitanga a Te Atua mō te tau hou. He tino tapu tēnei rā. Ko ngā whakahaere katoa o tēnei rā kei ngā tohunga. Mā rātau hai whakahaere ngā

tikanga katoa tae atu ki ngā kai mō te hākari. Ko ngā karakia o tēnei rā mā ngā tohunga hei waha. Ōna tākoha katoa e puritia ana mā te tamaiti o te kupu whakaari.

4.6.2 Te Huamata

Ko te pou tuarua ko Te Huamata. Ko ngā Huamata ka whakahokia ki roto i ngā peka whakahaere ai. He wā tēnei mō te whakatapu i ngā purapura me ngā kākano ka whiu ki roto i te maara tapu. Ka whakaeke ngā pāriha o te haahi i te toru tekau mā tahi o Mei (Haratua). Ka kawea mai ngā kākano i roto i ngā kete ka whakairi ki runga i te rākau ka waiho. Kia mutu rawa ngā whakahaere karakia o te pō tuatahi kua tāpae ngā tohunga i ngā kākano i te ata o te Huamata kātahi ka hari ki roto i te maara tapu, ka whiu ka waiho ki roto i te oneone kia tae rawa ki te wā o Te Pure arā i te tahi o Noema ka haere ai ki te hauhake. Karekau e whakaaetia te nakinaki i te maara tapu. Ka waiho ngā kākano mā ngā noke, ngā ngangara me ngā kīrehe hai whakamōmona te oneone kia tipu pai ngā kākano. E kī ana a kura tawhito karekau rātau i whakaaetia kia haere ki te maara tapu nā te whakatauhia o te tapu i te wā o te huamata, ā, he pai ake te waiho kia tipuria e te otaota, e ngā māheuheu kia kore ai e tīkona e te hukapapa i te wā o te takurua.(McGarvey, T.U, 2010, kōrero ā-waha i Waikirikiri).

E toru tonu ngā maara tapu o te peka o Ruātoki i kōrerohia e o mātau mātua. Ko te maara tapu o te pāriha o Waikirikiri. Ko te urupā tawhito o Waikirikiri kei runga i te karahiwi o Parekohe, kei raro iho he kōawa kei roto o Ngautoka. I tohua e ngā koroua ki reira te maara tapu kia kore ai e takatakahihia e tānoanoatia e te hunga hīkoikoi whenua. Ko te maara tapu o te pāriha o Te Tōtara kei raro iho i te karahiwi o Te Tāhū o Haokitaha. Kei te taha rāwhiti o te marae he tawhiti tonu te hīkoi ki reira. Ko te maara tapu o te pāriha o Ngahina kei Tūhua. Kei tētahi wāhanga o Tūhua ko te urupā kei raro paku mai ko te maara tapu. Arā, i tuhia ai i roto i te Ūpoko Tuatoru.

He rerekē ngā whakahaere ā tēna peka, a tēna peka, i a rātau huamata me ngā maara tapu.

Ko ēnei kōrero mō Te Huamata i tangohia mai e au mai roto o te pukapuka karakia a (Te Haahi Ringatū o Te Kooti Arikirangi (1990).

Hune 1, 1881: Ko Te Huamata tēnei mō ngā tikanga ki te tae ki te maara. Ki te mutu te karakia e rite ana, me wero te puke tuatahi. Kia rua ngā purapura ki roto ka wero ki roto i te maara. Kia tekau ngā rīwai e toe hei whāwhā mā ngā tohunga. Ki te mutu me whakaoti te karakia ka tiki atu i tētahi o ngā rīwai o te

puke tuatahi. Ka tango mai, kia kotahi e waiho atu kia kotahi e tango mai. Tekau mā tahi ngā rīwai engari me wehe taua rīwai kotahi, ka tekau mā rua katoa ai ki te rīwai i mahue atu ki te puke. Kia tekau ngā rīwai me tāpae ki uta ki te wai. Ko te mea kotahi e waiho. Ki te oti te karakia o te hākari ko te koha o taua hākari tekau mā rua kapa. Tekau mā tahi kapa e tāpaea. Ki te oti te tāpae o aua kapa, whakaoti rawa te karakia i muri iho i taua tāpae, a, ka tino whakaoti i ngā karakia. Ko te kotahi kapa ko te rīwai kotahi mā te haahi me uta taua rīwai ki runga i te tēpū hākari. Mehemea he maha ngā tohunga me karakia katoa rātau. (Te Pukapuka Karakia Kikorangi 2018).

I ngā tau ono tekau ka whakamoea Te Huamata ki roto o Ruātoki. Kua kite ngā tohunga me ngā pēperekōu i te kaha tānoanoa a te iwi me ngā pāriha i te tapu o ngā karakia me ngā tikanga o Te Huamata. Kua kore i tika kia whakaititia tērā taonga, koirā he pai ake te whakamoe. I ēnei rā nei he kōrero noa kei roto i tēnā pāriha i tēnā pāriha mō ngā akoranga o Te Huamata. Karekau i tuhia e ngā koroua ngā tapu me ngā tikanga o Te Huamata.

4.6.3 Te Hūrae

Ko te pou tuatoru ko Te Hūrae. Ko Te Hūrae te pou tapu katoa a Te Haahi Ringatū. Ka whakahaerehia Te Hūrae ki Te Kanohi o Te Motu. Ka whakaeke ngā peka katoa o te motu i te toru tekau o ngā rā o Hune (Pipiri). Ka whakahaerehia ngā kaupapa nui a Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i te tapu o te rā o Te Hūrae. Kei Te Hūrae kua rongo te haahi whānui i ngā ako, ngā tohutohu, ngā moemoeā, ngā whakakitenga ki te pou tikanga. He nui ngā kōrero ka whakahaeretia mo te haahi, te marae me te whenua o Te Wainui. Kei roto anō i Te Hūrae ka inoi ka nohopuku te haahi kia whai wā te wairua tangata ki te whakatā i te wā o te hōtoke, te māeke, te takurua.

4.6.4 Te Pure

Ko te pou tuawhā ko Te Pure. Kei tēnā peka kei tēnā pāriha te whakahaere i Te Pure. Ko tā Te Huamata he whakatō i ngā kākano ki roto i te maara tapu ka waiho kia tae rawa ki Te Pure ka hoki ai ki te maara. Ko tā Te Pure ko te hauhake i ngā hua whenua o te maara kai a ngā whānau i muri iho o te hiki i te tapu o te maara a te pāriha. Ka whakaeke te pāriha, te peka rānei ki Te Pure i te toru tekau mā tahi o ngā rā o Ōketopa (Whiringa-ā-nuku) Ka whakahaerehia ngā karakia hiki i te tapu o te maara. I te ata hāpara o te tuatahi o Nōema (Whiringa-ā-rangi) kua haere ngā tohunga me ngā wāhine ka tohua ki te maara. Ka kawea he paraoa hai whakanoa i te tapu o te maara. Kia mutu te whakanoa i te maara me kato mai etahi hua whenua o te maara. Ko ngā maara

tapu katoa o Ruātoki i te taha o ngā kōawa, a, me mau mai hoki he ika o te wai Māori. Kua oti tērā mahi kua whakahoki ngā hua whenua me ngā ika o te wai Māori ki roto i te tapu o te rā ka tāpae. Mutu ana Te Pure kua wātea ngā whānau ki te hauhake i a rātau ake maara kai.

4.7 Te Hāpati

I pakeke ahau i roto i Te Haahi Ringatū i runga i te whakapono ko Te Hāpati te rā tapu rawa atu o ngā rā katoa a Te Haahi Ringatū. E ai ki ngā kōrero o te pukapuka kikurangi a te haahi (2018), ko te Hāpati nā Te Atua i whakakawenata mau tonu āke āke. He mea hiki nā Te Matua Tangata tēnei rā i tana mōhio e kore e tāea e te tangata te waha. Nā ka pēnei te āhua o te hāpati. Ko te hunga māia ki te hāpai i te hāpati mā rātau hai hāpai engari, i ngā wā katoa me noho ko te hāpati mō te tangata, kaua ko te tangata mō te hāpati. I kuhuna ai tēnei karakia ki konei mō te wā ka tūpono taka te rā tekau mā rua ki te rā hāpati. Ko te hāpati te kura huna akoako a te pāriha i ngā karakia.

Ko te rā hāpati ka whakahaerehia i a rā horoi o te wiki. Kei tēnā peka kei tēnā pāriha tā rātau i whakarite ai mō te hāpati. I ngā rā o mua ka pau katoa te haahi ki te hāpati i a wiki. Ko te hāpati te rā tapu a Te Ringatū. Karekau te tangata Ringatū e kuhu ki roto i te maara, karekau e horoi kākahu, karekau e tapahi otaota kia mutu rawa ngā karakia o tekau karaka me te karakia kati o te toru karaka. He rā whakatā, he rā nohopuku ki te tuku whakaaro, inoi ki Te Atua. I pakeke ahau i roto i ngā hāpati e mātakitaki ana ahau i ngā tohunga me te haahi e akoako ana i ngā karakia, ngā himene, ngā pānui me ngā waiata kia tangata whenua ki roto i rātau katoa.

4.8 Tekau mā rua

Ka whakahaeretia ngā tekau mā rua i te rā tekau mā tahi, me te rā tekau mā rua o i a marama. Kei tēnā peka, kei tēnā peka tā rātau whakahaere i te raunga o ngā rā i roto i o rātau whārua, taone noho rānei.

Ko ngā whakahaere o ngā tekau mā rua, te ritenga anō o ngā whakahaere karakia mō ngā rā o Te Hānuere, Te Huamata, Te Hūrae me Te Pure. Anei e whai ake nei ngā tikanga me ngā karakia whakahaere i tekau mā rua.

4.9 Te Pāriha, Te Peka, Te Haahi

E toru tonu ngā kārangarangatanga o ngā tamariki o Ihairaira. Ko te pāriha ko te whānau hapū rānei o tēnā marae o tēnā marae. Ko te peka ko ngā rohenga o tēnā takiwa o tēnā takiwa, ko Te Haahi Ringatū ko te katoa o aua kārangarangatanga rā.

Ko ngā pāriha o te peka o te haahi ki Ruātoki ko Te Rewarewa, ko Otenuku, ko Te Tōtara, ko Tauarau, ko Waikirikiri, ko Ngahina, ko Ohotu, ko Owhakatoro, ko Pukeko ki te Poroporo, ko Te Tira Hou ki Tamaki-makau-rau, ko Kutarere ki te Ūpokorehe, ko Te Waimana, ā, nō tēnei wā nei kua whakaurua mai a Tūhoe ki Pōneke.

Ko ngā peka o Te Haahi Ringatū Ko Te Mahia ki roto o Ngāti Kahungunu, ko Te Tairawhiti, ko Te Whānau ā-Apanui, ko Te Whakatōhea, ko Ngāti Awa me Tūhoe e uru mai ai ngā pāriha o Ruatāhuna ki roto.

4.10 Ngā whakahaere karakia e tangi ai te pere i ngā rā katoa

Hai tekau mā tahi o te marama ka huihui te pāriha ki te whakareri i te marae mō te tapu o tekau mā rua. Ka noho te ture, te tohunga o te pāriha ki te whatitoka o tana whare tipuna tatari ai i ngā tamariki o Ihairaira kia whakaeke ki te pere tapu. I te nuinga o te wā ka tīmata te whakaeke o te haahi atu i te toru karaka i te ahiahi tae noa ki te wā o te kai ahiahi i te ono karaka. Ko tā te pāriha he whakareri i te marae, hora i ngā moenga, tunu i ngā kai, whakareri i ngā tēpū kai, ka whakamahana i te marae mō te ope whakaeke.

4.10.1 Te whakaeke ki te pere

Ka tae ngā tamariki o te rā ki te marae o te rā kua tangi te pere whakaeke. He ture tēnei nā Te Haahi Ringatū. Karekau e rite te whakaeke ki tā te whakaeke marae ki ngā tangihanga, mā te karanga me te whaikōrero rawa hai karanga. Ka patu te tohunga o te pāriha i te pere whakaeke mutu ana te tangi o te pere kua karakia ia i ngā ope whakaeke. Mehemea he wāhine anake kei roto i te manuhiri ka whakahaere te ture i ngā karakia whakaeke katoa. Mehemea he tohunga kei roto i te ope whakaeke, kua whakawhiti atu he wāhanga o ngā karakia ki taua tohunga whakaeke.

Ko ngā karakia whakaeke ope: Hīmene te ako a Horomona: Huihui mai... Kua mutu tērā karakia kua āhei te ope whakaeke ki te hāere ki te mahi i tana moenga ki te

tiki i ana tueke. Atu i te haurua o te rima karaka i te ahiahi kua tuwhera te wharekai mō te kai ahiahi. Kia mutu rawa te kai ahiahi kua whakahaerehia ngā karakia o te rā.

4.10.2 Te Kai ahiahi

Ka whakaritea te kai ahiahi mō te ono karaka kia tae katoa mai te haahi ki te rā. Koina te kai tuatahi o te rā. Ko te hunga i whakaeke ki te pere o te rā ka āhei ki te tomo ki roto i te wharekai. Mutu ana te kai ahiahi kua whakatapu te haahi. Karekau e āhei ki te kai atu anō kia tae rā anō ki te wā o te hākari i te whitu karaka i te ata o tekau mā rua. He mana nui tō te tikanga whakatapu i te tinana me te wairua ki roto i te tapu o te kore kai, kia wātea ai te wairua tangata ki te horoi atu i ngā pēhitanga, me ngā kino ka whakahou anō i te wairua mō ngā mahi pai o te wā. Kua tino roa e mau ana tenei tikanga i roto i te peka o Te Haahi Ringatu o Ruātoki. Ko etahi ka whakarite i tenei tikanga ki te tikanga ‘Lent’ a ngā Mihingare me ngā Katorika e kore ai rātau e kai mō ngā rā e rite ana.

4.10.3 Te Pere Tuatahi: Karakia ahiahi

Mutu tonu te kai nui kua tangi te pere tuatahi mō te karakia ahiahi. Ko te karakia ahiahi he whakamoemiti mō te ārahi paitia o te haahi ki roto i te rā, he whakamoemiti hoki mō ngā hōmaitanga o te marama tawhito. Mā te ture arā mā te tohunga o te pāriha hai whakahaere tēnei karakia. Ka mutu te tangi o te pere kua karanga ia, “Ko tēnei pere, he karakia ahiahi. Ko ōna kaupapa he whakamoemiti mō te ārahi paitia mai o te hunga haere, kia tae mai ki waenga i te hunga kāinga.” Kua whakahua ia kia tokohia ngā tohunga hai whakahaere i te karakia ahiahi. I te nuinga o te wā ka kī kia tokowhā ngā tohunga, kia rua o te hunga whakaeke, kia rua o te hunga kāinga. Ko ngā karakia ko te hīmene a Rāwiri – E Te Ariki e tāria ana.. ko te pānui tuatahi, ko te waiata whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona.

4.10.4 Te Pere Tuatoru: Karakia o te kati

Kua uru atu te haahi ki roto i te tapu o te rā. I mua i te tīmatanga o tēnei karakia kua whakamārama te ture. Tuatahi, “Ko te tapu o te rā ka mau ki roto i te tipuna whare.” Ko te tikanga o tērā kōrero ko te hunga anake i whakaeke ki te pere ka āhei ki te kuhu ki roto i te tipuna whare mō te roanga atu o te rā. Ko ngā tāngata karekau i uru ki roto i te karakia ahiahi ka āhei rātau ki roto i te wharekai koirā anake. Karekau rātau e whai wāhi ki ngā whakawhitiwhitinga kōrero mō te roanga atu o te rā. Ko te whakatau

tuarua a te ture ka whakamaumahara ia i te hunga ka haere ki ngā mahi i te rā rua kia kaua e wareware ki te hoki mai ki te karakia o te tuku i mua i te mutunga o te rā. I muri kua whakahua te ture tokohia ngā tohunga hai whakahaere i te karakia, ā, he aha ngā kaupapa karakia. I ngā tau o mua e maha ana ngā tohunga kua kī te ture kia toru o te hunga kāinga, kia toru o te hunga whakaeke.

I enei rā kua kore e rongohia ērā kupu nā te tokoiti o ngā tohunga. I te nuinga o te wā ka whakatauhia ko ngā karakia muru hara, tono, inoi mō ngā māuiuitanga me ngā taumahatanga rānei, a, ka tohu hoki ia mā tēhea o ngā tohunga hai tīmata hai whakahaere te karakia kati. Kei te ngākau hihiko tonu o ngā tohunga ki te whakahaere karakia e roa atu ai, e poto ai rānei tēnei karakia. Mutu ana te whakamārama a te ture kua kī ia ‘Heoi ngā whakamārama’.

4.10.5 Ngā kōrero mihimihi

Mutu ana te karakia kati, kua āhei te hunga kei te pīrangi hoki ki te kāinga ki te whakawātea mai te whare tipuna. Kua whakahaere ngā kōrero mihimihi a te hunga noho, ko ngā kupu maioha a te hunga kāinga ki te hunga whakaeke.⁵¹ Karekau e whakahaerehia ngā kaupapa nui a te haahi i te pō tuatahi. Mutu tonu ngā mihimihi kua tinea ngā rama kua moe te haahi. Ka noho ko te pāriha anake ki te whakareri i ngā kai mō te hākari.

4.10.6 Te wā whakatapu wairua

Mutu ana te karakia kati o te pō tuatahi kua whakatapua ngā kai. Karekau te haahi e āhei ki te kai i muri o te karakia kati. Ka whakatapu ia kia tae rawa ki te wā o te hākari i te whitu karaka i te ata. Ko te tikanga ia e kī ana kia noho tapu te haahi ki roto i ngā tapu o te wairua atua o te wairua tangata, kia kitea tōna manawanui ki te inoi ki Te Atua tae noa ki te wā e parangia ai ia e te moe.

4.10.7 Te Karakia o te Moata

Whā karaka i te ata kua noho tū te ture i roto i tana moenga ki te whakahaere i ngā karakia o te moata. Karekau e whakatangihia te pere mō te karakia moata. Ko te hīmene a Rāwiri, ‘Aue e Te Ariki i rokohanga mai e koe, me te ono tekau mā toru o

⁵¹ Te hunga haere ki te hunga whakaeke: He rerenga korero tera nā te haahi ko te hunga whakaeke ko ngā tāngata o ētahi atu pāriha, ko te hunga kāinga ko te hunga nā rātau te rā

ngā waiata a Rāwiri, E Te Atua nōku koe Atua.’ Ma te ture tēnei karakia hai kawē. Karekau te haahi e maranga, ka takoto tonu i roto i ngā moenga ka whaiwhai haere i ngā karakia me te āwhina ki te hiki i te hīmene o te moata. Ko te tikanga o ngā karakia o te moata, he whakamoemiti mō ngā manaakitanga i te iwi i parangia e te moe, i manaakitia ai ngā wairua kia whakatā ngā tinana me ngā hinengaro. Karekau e whakakā ngā rama o te whare, ko ēnei karakia katoa ka whakahaerehia i roto i te pouri. Me mōhio me tangata whenua ngā karakia ki roto i te tohunga whakahaere. Mā tēnei karakia hai āta whakaoho te wairua tangata i runga i te ngāwari me te āiō kia kore e ohore tana wairua. Kia mutu rawa te karakia moata kua āhei te haahi ki te maranga ki runga ka hāere ki te wharepaku.

4.10.8 Te Pere Tuawhā: Karakia awatea

Rima karaka i te ata kua tangi te pere mō te karakia awatea. I tēnei o ngā karakia kua tū te ture ki runga whakahaere ai i ngā karakia, kua ara te haahi ka noho tū i roto i o rātau moenga āwhina ai ki te hiki i ngā karakia awatea. Ka riro ēnei karakia katoa mā te ture hai whakahaere.

Ko aua karakia ko Te hīmene a ngā Kīngi me ngā Poropiti, pānui rua tekau mā whā me te waiata waru tekau mā whā a Rāwiri ‘Anō te ataahua o āu tāpenakara’. Ko te tikanga o tēnei karakia he tuku whakamoemiti, he tono mō ngā kaupapa nui o te rā. Hai muri i tērā karakia ko te wā whakatau wairua.

4.10.9 Wā whakatau wairua

Koinei te wā ka whakarite te haahi i a rātau, he kaukau, he hīkoikoi haere, he wā mō te inoi me te nohopuku he āwhina rānei i te pāriha ki te whakareri i te hākari o te ata. Koinei anō hoki te wā mō te kōrero tahi me etahi atu o te haahi mō ngā mahi a tēnā pāriha a tēnā pāriha, he tuku āwhina, maaanaki ki etahi atu.

4.10.10 Te Hākari

Karekau Te Haahi Ringatū e kaihapa⁵² pērā i te haahi Katorika, te haahi Mihinare me te haahi Perehipitiriana. Ko tā Te Haahi Ringatū he tuku whakamoemiti mō ngā hōmaitanga i te kai kia kore te wairua o te tangata tika e hemo i te mate kai, mō ngā hua rākau, ngā hua whenua, ngā kai o te ngahere, o te moana, o ngā koawa, ngā manu

⁵² Kaihapa: Holy Communion

o te wao. Haurua i te whitu karaka i te ata o te tekau mā rua te wā o te hākari. Karekau te hunga kāinga e haere ki te karanga i te haahi ki te kai, ko tā te kaikaranga, he haere noa ki te whatitoka ki te kuaha rānei o te whare tipuna kia ngāwari noa te reo ki te karanga i te haahi kua reri te hakari a Te Atua. I te tomokanga atu ki roto i te wharekai ka waihohia he ipu, ko ngā koha a te haahi ka rau ki roto i taua ipu.

4.10.11 Ngā Koha o Te Rā

Ko ngā koha ka raua ki roto o te ipu he tapu. E rua tonu ōna kaupapa. Tuatahi kei roto i te koha o te rā ka puta ko te kupu o te rā, tuarua ko ngā koha o te rā ka whakapaua tērā pūtea hei whakapai i te whare tipuna o te pāriha. Karekau tērā pūtea e tukua ki roto i ngā pūtea whakahaere marae. I muri o te hākari kua noho ngā pirihimana ki te kaute i te koha o te rā mai roto i te ipu. Ka kawea te koha o te rā ki te ture, a, kua noho te ture me ngā tohunga ki te rapu i te kupu o te rā mai i taua koha. Anei tōna tauira: Mehemea \$240.32 te koha o te rā kua titiro ngā tohunga ki ngā Whakatauki ūpoko 24 whiti 2/3 (Whiti 24 wāhanga 2/3) o te paipera tapu. Ko tā te whakatauki tuhinga kua noho te ture me ngā tohunga ki te wānanga he aha te hāngaitanga o te kupu o te rā ki te pāriha, ki te hapū, ki te marae rānei. Ka puta te tikanga o te kupu o te rā ahakoa pēhea pēhea. Ki te uaua te kitea, ka whakaputahia e tētahi o te haahi.

He tikanga tawhito

I ngā rā o mua ka raua te ipu mō ngā koha ki runga i te matapihi o te whare tipuna. Puta ana te karanga ki te hakari kua whakataka te haahi i a rātau koha ki roto i taua ipu. I ngā tau maha o muri mai ka kawea te ipu ki roto i te wharekai. I kawea ki roto i te wharekai kia tāea e ngā kaimahi te haere mai ki te whakataka i a ratau koha. Kia maumahara tapu ana te whare tipuna mō ngā karakia, ka tapu taua wāhi katoa, engari ano te wharekai ka noa tonu tōna mauri. Ka taka ngā koha a ngā kaimahi kua wātea ratau ki te haere ki a ratau mahi mō taua rā.

4.10.12 Te Pere Tuarima: Te Karakia o Te Hākari

I te tekau karakia kua tangi te pere mō ngā karakia o te hākari. Mutu ana te tangi o te pere kua tomo te pirihimana ki roto i te whare kua kī ia, “Kua mutu te tangi o tō tātau pere.” Hai reira kua tū tētahi o te pāriha kei a rātau te rā o te marama o muri mai kua kī ia, “Ko te rā o (kua whakahua i te marama) kei (kua whakahua i tana marae), kua tū te kaitautoko ki te tautoko i te rā. (Ki te kore e karangahia te rā o te marama o muri

mai kua noho anō tekau mā rua ki te marae kei reira rā te rā). Kua kī te ture, “Kua rongo tātau kei hea te rā o te marama e tū mai nei.” Kua tīmata ia ki te whakatau i ngā kaupapa inoi mō te karakia o te hākari, ā, mā wai hai whakahaere. Ko te karakia o te hākari te karakia tapu o ngā rā katoa. Ko ngā hīmene o te hākari ko ngā hīmene a Rāwiri, E aroha ana ki a Ihōwa mōna i whakarongo mai ki tōku reo ki aku inoi, me ‘e Ihōwa kua tirohia mai ahau,’ ko ngā pānui ko te pānui tekau mā rua me te pānui toru tekau mā rima, ko ngā waiata ko te waru tekau me te waru tekau mā rima o ngā waiata a Rāwiri. Mutu ana ngā whakamārama a te ture kua kī ia, “Heoi ngā whakamārama.” Kua tū te kaikawe i te karakia o te hākari, karekau ia e mihi.

4.10.13 Te hui a te peka me ngā akoako

Ka mutu te whakamārama i te kupu o te rā kua whakatuwhera te heamana o te peka i te hui mō ngā kaupapa nui a te peka hai kōrero mō te marama. He nui ngā kaupapa kōrero. Ko te whakahoki mai a ngā tarahiti i ngā kōrero mai i Te Wainui, ko te whakamōhio mai i te peka ki ngā whakanekeneke a te haahi whānui, ngā haere nui a te poutikanga. Mutu ana ngā kaupapa hui a te peka kua kati te hui kua whakahaere te karakia whakatuwhera i ngā akoako a te haahi. Ka tapu te whare tipuna i te wā kei te akoako te haahi i ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata me ngā inoi. Koirā hoki te wā tika ki te ui mehemea kei te āwangawanga tētahi ki ngā whakahaere karakia, kei te pīrangi rānei kia mōhio mō ētahi kōrero o te karaipiture. Kei roto i ngā akoranga a te haahi kua rongohia ngā reo o ngā wāhine, o ngā kuia e whakahau ana e tohutohu ana e tuku kupu mātauranga ana ki te haahi me ngā tohunga. He kaha ngā wāhine o Te Haahi Ringatū ki te pupuri i ngā kōrero tuku iho a ō rātau pāpā kia rātau ka whakaaraa i roto i ngā akoako. He wā roa tonu e akoako ana te haahi, a, kia karanga rawa te ture kua hora te tēpū o te poupoutanga o te rā kua whakahaere te karakia kati i ngā akoako.

4.10.14 Te Pere Tuaono: Karakia o Te Tūā

I te toru karaka i te ahiahi kua tangi te pere mō te karakia o Te Tūā. Ko te tikanga o te karakia o Te Tūā he whakatapu i ngā tamariki ki roto i te mana o tō tātau Atua o Ihōwa o ngā mano. Karekau te Ringatū e iriiri i ngā tamariki, ko tāna he whakatapu i te tamaiti, kia pakeke rā anō taua tamaiti e tohu ai ia ko tēhea, he aha rānei tana haahi e whakaae ana ia ki te iriiri i a ia. Ka whakakī ngā mātua i te pukapuka tūā a te haahi kua karangahia ngā kōhungahunga kia noho i mua i te tohunga māna rātau hai tūā. Ko

te hīmene a Hoera, pānui rua tekau mā rima me te waiata – Te Ako a Horomona ngā karakia o Te Tūā.

4.10.15 Te Pere Tuawhitu: Te Tāpae

I muri i te tina kua haere ngā tohunga ki te awanui ki te tāpae i ngā mate, i ngā māuiuitanga, i ngā tono a te haahi ki te awanui karakia ai ka tuku kia tere i te wai. Tokotoru ngā tohunga ka haere ki te tāpae. Kia hoki rā anō mai rātau mai i te tāpae i te awanui kātahi anō ka whakahaere ngā karakia o te Tūā, whaimuri kua tangi te pere mō te karakia o Te Tāpae. Mutu ana te tangi o te pere kua whakamārama te ture mā ngā tohunga anake i haere ki te tāpae hai whakahaere te karakia o te tāpae. He tino tapu ngā kaupapa o te tāpae ki te haahi. Ko ngā karakia; Hīmene a Rāwiri: ‘E Te Ariki e tāria ana koe te whakamoemiti... pānui tuatahi, waiata whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona.

4.10.16 Te Pere Tuawaru: Te Karakia a Te Haahi

Mutu tonu te karakia o Te Tāpae kua tangi te pere mō te karakia a te haahi. Ka whakamārama te ture, “Ko tēnei karakia nā te haahi. Mā te ngākau hihiko, mā te wairua kakama hai kawē tēnei karakia. Ko ngā kaupapa karakia a te haahi he tuku whakamoemiti ki a Ihowā o ngā mano mōna i manaaki i te haahi i roto i te rā, tuarua he tono mō ngā āhuatanga katoa e ngākau nuitia ana e te haahi.

He kaha ngā whānau o te haahi ki te ako i a rātau tamariki mokopuna ki ngā inoi. Kei roto i tēnei whakahaerenga karakia kua tū tū mai ngā tamariki ki te inoi, ko te hunga pakari kua whakahaere hīmene, pānui, waiata.

4.11 Karakia o Te Tuku

I te wā e ora ana ngā tohunga pakeke o te haahi ka wehea te karakia o te tuku mai i te karakia a te haahi, engari i ēnei rā ka whakahaerehia te karakia a te haahi ka waiho ngā karakia o te tuku kia mutu rawa te rauna a te haahi whakahaere ai. Ko te hīmene a Paora: E tū ra koutou i runga i te tikanga here kore... Pānui tuarua, Waiata a Paora: Ko taku kupu hoki tēnei kia koutou kia tika tā koutou haere. Ko ēnei karakia hai tuku i te haahi kia hoki pai ki o rātau kāinga maha, kia manaakitia i runga i te huarahi kia kore e whakatūtakina ki ngā mate whawhatitata o te wā, a, kia noho hoki ki te ngākau popore me te āiō wairua mō te wā roa.

4.12 Ngā Pou Whakahaere i te Rā

Ko te rangatira

Ko Te Pou tikanga / Te Pihopa

Ko te ture

Ko ngā tohunga

Ko ngā tākuta

Ko ngā pirihiimana

Ko Te Haahi, (Greenswood, 1980)

4.12.1 Te Rangatira

Ko tēnei tangata ko te rangatira he tangata tapu rawa, he rite tonu te tapu o āna kōrero ki te tapu o ngā kōrero a Te Atua. Koia nei hoki te tangata whai mana ki te whakatakoto tikanga pai mō te whakaminenga katoa o te haahi. Ki te tohutohu anō hoki i a rātau ki ngā tikanga aroha tētahi ki tētahi. He tangata aroha, karekau e riri, manaaki i te tangata, pupuri i te Māoritanga.

4.12.2 Te Poutikanga

Ko tēnei tangata koia te pou o Te Haahi Ringatū. Ko ngā kupu tohutohu katoa a Te Atua tae atu ki ngā kupu whakaari e whakapuakina ana e Te Atua ki a ia. Koia te pūmanawa ora o te whakapono, te tangata whakatakoto i ngā ture me ngā tikanga o te whakapono hei mahi mā te iwi katoa. E āhei ana ia ki te whakatau i ngā raruraru katoa e pā ana ki te whakapono, ki te rapu hoki i ngā huarahi e piki ai te whakapono.

4.12.3 Te Ture Atua

Ko ia te tangata whakapuaki i ngā ture me ngā kaupapa o ngā karakia tae atu ki ngā whakahaere katoa o ngā rā. Māna anō hei kauhau ngā kupu whakaari me ōna whakamāoritanga i te kupu o te rā. Koia hei whakatakoto i ngā kaupapa o ngā karakia, me te tohu anō i te maha o ngā tāngata hei whakahaere i taua karakia.

4.12.4 Tohunga

Koia nei ngā tāngata whakahaere i ngā karakia me ngā kaupapa katoa e whakatakotoria ana e te ture Atua, Ko ēnei tāngata e tika ana kia mōhio rātau ki ngā karakia katoa mō ia kaupapa, mō ia kaupapa, tae atu ki ngā mārena, ngā iriiri me ngā nehu tūpāpaku. Ka

mutu te whakatakoto a te ture i ngā kaupapa o te karakia māna hai tohu te mana o ngā tohunga hei whakahaere i taua karakia me te tohu anō i te tohunga hei tūmata.

4.12.5 Te Tākuta

Ko ēnei tāngata ko rātau te hunga inoi i ngā karakia mamae ki runga i ngā tūroro. Otirā he wāhanga rātau nō ngā tohunga i wehea mai mō tēnei kaupapa ake, me mātau anō hoki rātau ki ngā karakia o tēnei mahi, tuarua: e āhei ana rātau ki te whakawahi i te tūroro, i ngā tūroro rānei ki te kimi i te rongoa rānei.

4.12.6 Pirihimana

He kaitiaki, tiaki i ngā ture o te rā, tiaki hoki i te haahi. He rōpū tēnei i kohia i roto i te whakaminenga e kitea ana e te pou me te haahi e pūmau ana, e whakaaro nui ana, e pupuri ana hoki i ngā tikanga o te whakapono. Ko rātau te whare tuarua o te haahi. Ko rātau hei whakatūpato kei takatakahia ngā ture o te rā.

4.12.7 Te Haahi

Ko te whakaminenga tēnei ko te hunga e rapu ana i Te Atua. Ko rātau te hunga pupuri i ngā tikanga me ngā whakahaunga a Te Kooti i ākona ai rātau. Kotahi tonu Te Atua, e whakapono ana hoki rātau ki te kawenata a Te Atua ki a Te Kooti.

	Ngā ture mo ēnei tāngata katoa	Ngā whakatūpato mō ēnei tāngata katoa
1	Kia mau te pou tikanga ki tana mahi	Kaua te poutikanga e kī he ture atua ia
2	Kia mau te ture Atua ki tana mahi	Kaua te ture Atua e kī he poutikanga ia
3	Kia mau te tohunga ki tana mahi	Kaua te tohunga e kī he takuta ia
4	Kia mau te takuta ki tana mahi	Kaua te takuta e kī he tohunga ia
5	Kia mau te Rangatira ki tana mahi	Kaua te Rangatira e kī he pirihimana ia
6	Kia mau te pirihimana ki tana mahi	Kaua te pirihimana e kī he Rangatira ia
7	Kia mau te haahi ki tana mahi	Kaua te haahi e kī he whai mana ia

Whakaahua 28: Tūtohi Ture mō Te Haahi

I ngā tau rima tekau, ono tekau he maha tēnei hunga kaimahi haere ai ki ngā rā katoa a te haahi. Tae rawa mai ki enei rā nei kua kore ērā tūnga i roto i te peka o Te Haahi

Ringatū ki Ruātoki, kua noho ko te ture, ko ngā tohunga me te pirihimana anake. Kei roto i te ūpoko tuarima ka whakawhānuitia atu ngā kōrero mō te memeha o ngā mahi a te haahi o ēnei rā. Greenwood, W 1980).

4.13 Te Pō Takoto

Ko te mauri me te whakamahinga i te kaupapa ‘Pō takoto’ nā Te Haahi Ringatū ake. Ko ōna kaupapa he muruhara, he rapu orange, he karakia mō ngā whiu, ngā poke, ngā mate whawhatitata kei te pēhi i ngā whānau, koinei te mahi a te pō takoto he wānanga huarahi mō tētahi kaupapa nui a te hapū ā te pāriha rānei, he whakatapu i te kati i te whare mō ngā mahi whakahou, he kati i te marae mō ngā mahi whakahou, he wā wānanga i te pō o mua i te whakatuwhera whare me te huhua noa o ngā tono.

Karekau e karanga noatia te pō takoto. Me kaupapa nui rawa kua whakatau te haahi, te pāriha rānei i te pō takoto. Tae ana ki te haora i whakaritea te pō takoto kua hui te haahi ki te marae kua patu te pere. Tangi ana te pere kua whakatapu te haahi, karekau e kōrero he inoi he nohopuku ngā mahi. Ka riro mā te tohunga whakahaere hai ārahi ngā kōrero, a, karekau e mutu aua kōrero kia tau rā anō ngā kaupapa i runga i te tika, i te pono, a, e whakaae ana te haahi katoa. Te haora e tīmata ai ngā kōrero mō te pō takoto me tutuki aua kōrero katoa i mua i te waenganui pō, hai reira kua tangi te pere ki te whakatutuki i ngā kōrero, kua haere ngā tohunga ki te tāpae i te awanui. I ēnei ra kei te kaha te whakamahia o te kaupapa pō takoto e ngā huihuinga tangata, rōpū rānei engari ko tōna hōhonutanga karekau te nuinga i te mārāma, heoi ka waiho te haahi i ērā kōrero ki roto i te kura huna, arā, ki te haahi anake.

4.14 Ngā koha a ngā pāriha

I a tekau mā rua ka koha ngā pāriha katoa tōna whā tekau, rima tekau taara hai āwhina i te pāriha nāna te rā ki te hoko kai, te utu i te marae me ngā hiko. Kei te pai ngā pāriha nui ngā whānau ki te āwhina i te rā, ko ngā pāriha tino tokoiti nei ngā tāngata ka tino uaua kia rātau te taha pūtea, koirā i tāketia ai ngā pāriha i a marama.

4.15 Ngā whakahaere karakia i ngā tangihanga i Ruātoki

I te tīmatanga o ngā tau kotahi mano iwa rau, kotahi tonu te haahi o Ruātoki ko Te Haahi Ringatū. Nō muri mai ka ara ko ētahi atu o ngā haahi. He ture anō wā te haahi mō ngā tūpapaku ka takoto i runga i te marae.

4.16 Ngā whakahaere karakia i ngā pō o te tangihanga

Ko ētahi haahi ka whakahaere a rātau karakia pō i mua i te kai pō o te wharemate. Karekau te haahi e karakia kia mutu rawa te kai a te wharemate kua tangi te pere whakahaere karakia pō mō te mate. Ka waiho te tūpapaku ki roto i te wharemate i te wā o te karakia, ka tukua e ngā tohunga mā ētahi atu haahi hai karakia te tūpapaku i roto i te wharemate kua hoki ngā tohunga o te haahi ki roto i te whare tipuna whakahaere ai i ngā karakia pō, hai muri kua whakahaere ngā mihimihi. I hoki ai ngā tohunga o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te whare whakahaere ai i ngā karakia pō kia mau tonu ai te mauri me te wairua o te whare tipuna, a, ko te whakahaere hoki i ngā mihimihi ki te hunga mate ka whakahaerehia ki roto i te whare. Nō ēnei tau tonu nei kua whakahaerehia e ētahi atu ngā mihimihi ki waho o te wharemate.

4.17 Ngā whakahaere karakia o te nehu

Tae ana ki te rā o te nehu kua whakahaere ngā karakia ki runga i te marae i te tuatahi. Karekau te haahi e whakahaere karakia i runga i te marae, ka tukua ngā karakia o te marae ma etahi atu haahi hai whakahaere. Mehemea he Ringatū te tūpāpaku ka riro ma ngā tohunga hai ārahi te tūpāpaku ki te urupā kua whakahaere ngā karakia nehu. Mutu tonu ngā karakia nehu kua tāpuke te Ringatū i tana tūpāpaku. Karekau te Ringatū e poroporoaki i te urupā, kua poroporoaki kētia rā hoki i te pō poroporoaki, kua tukua ke tana wairua kia hoki ki tawhiti nui, ki tawhiti roa, kia hoki hai maramara mō te maunga tapu a Maunga Pōhatu, a, ko te pari karauna tērā o te hunga mate kua whakahokia atu rā te mate. Nō Te Atua te mana nui o te urupā, nō reira ka mau ngā Ringatū ki tērā ture. He uaua ki ētahi whānau ehara nei i te Ringatū tērā ture engari koirā ngā ture me ngā tikanga a Te Haahi Ringatū. A hauna mehemea he tūpāpaku no tētahi atu haahi karekau te Ringatū e whakatau ture ki runga i a rātau.

4.18 Te hiki o te ringa Ringatū

I te wā e mauheretia ana Te Matua Tangata i Te Wharekauri, i a rā ka haere ia me etahi atu o ngā mauhere ki te whakahaere mahi i runga i ngā whenua, i reira kua whakahaere karakia ia, ko te mea nui katoa ki a ia kia hiki ngā tāne i o rātau ringa ki te rangi e tohu ana ki Te Atua. Nā runga i tērā tikanga hou ka kī a he ‘Ringatū’, (Binney, J 1995). Ko te whakamārama tuarua e kī ana ngā koroua ka kite Te Matua Tangata i ngā Mihingare me ngā Katorika e tūturi ana i roto i o rātau tūru i roto i te whare karakia ka kī ia, karekau ia e pīrangi kia tūturi tana haahi engari kia hiki o rātau

ringa ka whaikorōria ki a Ihowā o ngā mano, koirā i hiki ai te ringa o Te Ringatū, (Biddle. R. Kōrero ā-waha i Ruātoki, 1982).

4.19 Te inoi a Te Ariki

He nui te iwi ka ui he aha i whakapototia ai e ngā Ringatū te inoi a Te Ariki? Anei noa tōna whakamārama. Karekau Te Matua Tangata i whakaae kia whakaroatia atu te inoi a Te Ariki nātemea kua hara kē ia. Kua toto kē ana ringaringa i te whawhaitanga ki Te Karauna, i te kōhuru tāngata, koirā noaiho te whakamārama mō tērā. (Haumate. Hira 1985 i tekau mā rua i Ruātoki).

4.19 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko

Kua tuhia ngā tikanga me ngā ture whakahaere rā, ngā mahi a tēnā tangata, a tēnā tangata o te haahi Ringatū i roto i tēnei ūpoko, kua whakatakototia te tapu me ngā tangihanga o te pere a te haahi. Koinei ngā kōrero matua o te tuhinga i rarangahia ai, i whiria ai ngā kōrero o te tātari mātātuhi ki ngā whakaaraaratanga o ngā pou o te tau mō te anga rangahau a tae noa mai ki ēnei kōrero. Mā ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko hai whiri ngā kōrero ka whai ake i te ūpoko tuarima e whakahokia ai ngā kōrero ki ngā tau ono tekau whitu tekau waru tekau i te wā i tīmata ai te waimate haere o te haahi ki roto o Ruātoki.

I whakangāwaritia te reo me te takoto o ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko kia mārama ai te whai haere a te reanga whakatipu ki ngā tikanga me ngā ture a te haahi, ko rātau hoki te hunga ka whakangungua ki te kawē i te haahi ki tētahi atu taumata e matemate atu ai mātau te reanga kei te whakahaere i ngā karakia. Kia tae ki to rātau pakeketanga, ka tāea e rātau te whakairo i tētahi atu anō huarahi e tāea ai e rātau te kawē i te haahi.

Ko te ūpoko e whai ake nei e kōrero ana mō te whakaurunga mai o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te kura o Ruātoki mai i ngā tau whitu tekau, waru tekau tae noa mai ki tēnei rā nei. I poua ai e ngā koroua te mauri o ngā karakia ki roto i te kura hai whakakaha ake i ngā akoranga o te reo o Tūhoe me ōna āhuatanga katoa. Ko te whakapono o te kaituhi ka riro mā te reanga i akohia ki ngā karakia i ngā tau maha hai kawē ngā karakia me Te Haahi Ringatū a tōna wā.



Whakaahua 29: Te Pere ki Ōtenuku

“Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Ōtenuku”

5.0 ŪPOKO TUARIMA NGĀ PĒHITANGA O TE WĀ

“I whakatata mai koe i te rā i karanga atu ai ahau ki tōu ingoa, a, i mea mai koe ki ahau kaua e wehi”, (Te Paipera Tapu 1992 Te Tangi a Heremaia 3: 57 wh: 814)

I rata taku wairua ki ēnei kupu whakatau i taku ngākau. Nō roto mai tēnei whakatauki i te hīmene Te Tangi a Heremaia. E tika tonu ana koina te kupu paihere i ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko inā hoki ko ngā kōrerotanga o ngā pēhitanga i ngā ahunga whakamua me te tipu mārō o Te Peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki tēnei ka wherawheratia nei. Mā ēnei kupu hoki hai pupuri te mauri o ngā kōrero ranghau ka tuhia.

5.1 Whakapuaki Ūpoko

Ko ngā tipu hou o tēnei ūpoko e hoki whakamuri ana ki te tīmatanga o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i a Ruātoki me te matomato o te tipu o te haahi i aua tau. I whakamāramatia te whakahaere o ngā mahi katoa a te haahi i roto i te ūpoko tuawhā e mau tonu nei i te peka o Ruātoki ngā tohutohu me ngā akoranga a ngā kuia koroua o aua tau, engari taka rawa mai ki tēnei wā kua kitea whānuitia te memeha o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto o Ruātoki me te ui ake o te ngākau he aha rā i mimiti ai te puna tangata puna haahi o te peka o Ruātoki. Kei te eke tonu ki te kōrero a ngā pākeke i a toru tekau tau o te ao o te tangata i runga i te mata o te whenua ka huri ana whakaaro me ana mahi. Heoi ma tēnei ūpoko hai wherawhera ērā momo kōrero.

5.2 Inoi whakatuwhera 33

I taua rangi anō ka mea koe ka whakamoemiti atu mātau ki a koe ahakoa rā i riri koe kia mātau, kua tahuri atu koe i tō riri, ā, kei te whakamārie koe i a mātau. Nāna ko Te Atua tō tātau whakaoranga ka whakawhirinaki atu e kore anō e wehi. Ko Ihowā tō tātau kaha, tā tātau waiata, ā, koia anō hei whakaoranga mō tātau. Nā! ka koa tātau ka uru wai hoki i roto i ngā puna o te whakaoranga. Ka mea anō i taua rā whakamoemititia a Ihōwa, karanga atu ki tōna īngoa, kia mōhiotia āna mahi i roto i ngā iwi katoa, kauhautia atu hoki, kua oti hoki tōna īngoa te whakaneke ake. Waiata atu ki a Ihowā he nui hoki ana mahi e mōhiotia ana tēnei puta noa i te ao. Korōria ki tōu ingoa tapu. Āmine. (Ngā tikanga Karakia a Te Haahi Ringatu 1992).

5.2.1 Te Hīmene Te Tangi a Heremāia

Heremāia 3: 20-22, 24-27, 38-41,49-50, 56-58, 5: 21, 3:6, 5: 3, 2

Māharahara tōnu tōku wairua a e whakahoki ake ana tēnei e ahau ki roto ki tōku ngākau

Kia tangi tonu atu ahau ki tōku Kaihanga (Te Tangi a Heremaia 3: 20 wh: 813)

He mahi tohu hoki tēnei na Ihōwa e kore ai tōku wairua e ngaro

E kore anō hoki ana mahi aroha e mutu (Te Tangi a Heremaia 3: 22 wh: 813)

Aue! Whakarongo mai e tēnei hunga mate ko Ihowā hei whāinga māku e ai tā tōku wairua

E pai ana a Ihowā ki te hunga e tūmanako atu ana ki a ia, ki te wairua hoki e whai ana ki te Atua ora

Tēnei ōku roimata te tuturu nei, he whāinga nāku ki a Ihowā, i tōku kaiwhakaora

He pai anō e aku tamariki, me whai tātau i to tātau Kaihanga

Aue! Me whai ahau i tōku Kaihanga

Nō te mea e puta mai ana te kino rāua ko te pai i roto i tōna māngai, ā, ka wiri noa iho ahau

He aha rā te tangata ora i amuamu ai, te tangata hoki inā whiua ōna hara (Te Tangi a Heremaia 3: 39 wh: 813)

Kia rapua, kia kimihia atu hoki tō tātau huarahi kia whai atu tātau i to tātau Atua

Aue! Kia ara atu tōku ngākau, me ōku ringaringa ki te whai i tōku Atua
Māturuturu ana te wai i ōku kanohi, kāhore hoki e mutu (Te Tangi a Heremaia 3: 49 wh: 813)

Titiro mai rā e Ihowā ki ahau e whai atu nei i muri i ōu takahanga waewae
Kua rongo mai hoki koe ki tōku reo, kauā e hunga ōu taringa ki te taanga o tōku manawa,

ki ahau hoki e tangi noa atu nei (Heremaia 3: 56 wh: 814)

I whakatata mai ko i te rā i karanga atu ai ahau ki tōu ingoa, a, i mea mai koe ki ahau kaua e wehi (Heremaia 3: 57 wh: 814)

Kua tohea e Te Ariki ngā hēnga o tōku wairua, ā, kua hokona e ia tōku oranga (Heremaia: 3: 58 wh: 814)

Whakahokia mai e Ihowā tōku ara i tēnei rā, kia mahara mai ki ahau, e tangi kōpikopiko noa nei

E Te Atua! Aue te pouri o tōku wairua mō āu kupu kāhore e whakarangona e tēnei iwi mate e mea ana rātau i o rātau whakaaro āke
E tōku Atua ka tangi tonu atu ahau ki ā koe ko rātau ia kāhore e mahara, he pani nei hoki rātau

Kāhore he matua he pouaru nei hoki rātau, kāhore he whenua

Nā ko tēnei e Te Ariki me whai tonu atu ahau i tōu hōnore tōu korōria

Kua riro to mātau wāhi tipu ki ngā tāngata kē, ko koe tonu ia he matua tipu mōku āke āke. (Ngā tikanga Karakia a Te Haahi Ringatu 1992)

5.2.2 Whakamārama te hīmene Te Tangi a Heremaia

I te wā e mauheretia ana Te Matua Tangata i Wharekauri i te tau 1867 ka pā mai tētahi mate tino rerekē ki tōna tinana, he wā roa ia e māuiui ana karekau e pai ake, ka mōhio tana iwi, karekau ia e roa ka mate, ka haria ia ki roto i te kāuta ki reira takoto ai tae noa ki tōna matenga. Kotahi tonu tana kaitiaki ko tētahi o ana whāea ko Wikitōria Topa. I a ia i roto i te kāuta e toru ana whakamātautautia e tana Atua e ora ai ia, e mate ai rānei ia. I a ia e takoto ana i runga i tana moenga ka titiro atu ki te ahi e mura ana, mea rawa ake kua kite atu ia i te mura o te ahi e kanikani mai ana ki a ia a nō nei he mokomoko ka karanga ia ki tana Atua kia āwhinatia ia, ka hoki te mokomoko ki roto i te mura o te ahi. Ko te whakamātautau tuarua, i te wā i te moe ia ka waipuketia tana kāuta, i hōhonu ake te wai i tana moenga ka karanga anō ia ki tana Atua kia āwhinatia ia ka rere te wai ki waho. Ko te whakamātautau tuatoru, i tētahi pō ka kawea atu e Wikitōria he kai māna ka kī atu ia, “Me haere koe ki te kāuta o te koroua (karekau i whakahuahia ko wai tana ingoa) kei runga i tana tēpu e rua ngā pukapuka, me hari mai e koe ko te pukapuka kei tana taha matau, kaua ko te pukapuka kei tana taha mauī.

Ka haere a Wikitōria ka kawea mai te pukapuka. Ko taua pukapuka ko te paipera tapu. Ko te whakapae ia he paipera Pākehā nātemea nō te tau 1868 rā anō i oti ai te tuhi i te paipera tapu i roto i te reo Māori. Koirā te pukapuka i pānuitia e ia ka titoa e ia tana hīmene tuatahi ko Te Tangi a Heremāia. Ko ngā kupu o te hīmene e tangi ana ia mōna i mauheretia ki Wharekauri kua mahue mai te whenua taurikura i pakeke ai ia, “Kua riro tō mātau whenua tipu i ngā tāngata kē ko koe tonu ia hei matua tipu mōku āke āke” nō reira tana whakaritenga i a ia kia Heremāia o roto i te kawenata tawhito. Kei roto anō i ngā kupu o te hīmene ā Heremāia e kī ana, “Aue kia ara atu tōku ngākau me ōku ringaringa ki te whai i tōku Atua”. E kī āna nō reira te tīmatanga o te ingoa ‘Ringatū.’ (Binney, J wh: 65)

5.3 Ngā purapura tapu o tēnei ūpoko:

Ko tēnei ūpoko he hokinga whakamuri ki te tau i timataria ai Te Haahi Ringatū, ā, i tae mai ai ki Ruātoki, ko tōna oranga tangata, oranga whakapono i roto i te whārua, tae noa ki te wā i tukuna a Hinerotu Numia ki Hukarere kura ai, mai i reira tae noa mai ki tēnei wā kua mimiti nei te haahi. Ko ngā purapura o tēnei ūpoko te mauri o ngā kōrero o tēnei tuhinga roa hei pānuitanga mā te reanga Ringatū whakapiki e uru ai ki roto i a rātau te ngākau nui ki te rangahau i ōna kōrero katoa ki tōna hōhonutanga.

5.3.1 Te Matua Tangata kei roto o Te Urewera

I te hokinga mai o Te Matua Tangata mai i Te Wharekauri ki Whareongaonga ka pakanga anō ia me Te Karauna. Karekau i roa i muri ka uru mai ia ki roto i te rohe o Tūhoe. E kaha ana ngā koroua o Tūhoe ki te tautoko i a ia me te karapoti hoki i a ia i roto i a Te Urewera mai i ngā ringa kaha o te ture. He maha ngā whakawai a Te Karauna i ngā koroua. Karekau ahau e tuhi mō ngā mahi a ngā koroua o Tūhoe ki Te Matua Tangata ko te wāhanga noa ki te haahi tāku ka tuhi.

5.3.2 Kua tae Te Matua Tangata ki Ruātoki

I te tau 1870 ka tau mai Te Matua Tangata ki roto o Ruātoki, he wā roa tonu ia e noho ana i Ruātoki, ka haere ki Ruatāhuna. I tētahi rā e hoki haere ana ia ki Te Hokianga ki te tiro tiro i tana whenua, i hoatuna rā e Te Karauna, ka tae ia ki Kaimātahi, kei te urunga mai ki roto o te whārua o Ruātoki a Kaimātahi, kāore i tawhiti mai i Te

Urupatu⁵³ a Te Kāwana. Ka whakatautia ia e ngā koroua. I muri o ngā mihimihi, ka haere ngā kōrero, a te iwi kāinga. Ka tū ake tētahi o ngā rangatira ka kōrero. “E Koti! Kei te pirangi mātau kia noho mai koe ki konei. Tērā whenua i rāwāhi rā ka hoatu e mātau mōu, e tohu ana nā koroua nei ki Waioira, ki Puketawhero, ki Rewatū⁵⁴.”

Ko te whakautu a Te Kooti. “E kao! kei whānako koe i taku kau, ka whānako ahau i tō poaka.”

Ka kōrero a Te Kooti. “Koutou ō Ruātoki nei he patu pihipihi tā koutou mahi, he mea kia kore ai he wai he taro mā koutou, ā, ketekete iho tētahi ki tētahi i runga i o rātau hē, he wā kei te haere mai ka nuku te tangata ka pāhemo te whenua, nō reirā “Tahia te marae whakapaia te whare, kia iri ai te ngakahi”.(Uatuku. H 2019 Kōrero ā-waha).

5.3.3 Te pepeha o Kaimātahi

Ko Kaimātahi te marae

Ko Te Poho-o-Taumutu te whare

Ko Taiarahia te maunga

Ko Hātupere te awa

Ko te Aranga te whenua

Ko Te Kauru te tangata

Ko Ngāi te Kapo te hapū.

5.4 Ka tipu taku whakapono ki roto o Ruātoki

Ka tae ia ki te marae o Te Totara i roto o Ruātoki ka ui atu ngā koroua he aha tana kōrero whakarere mō Ruātoki? Ko tana whakautu, “E kore a Ruātoki tangata e whakaae kia kotahi he rangatira mō konei. Ka whakaaraara tonu tēnā hapū, tēnā hapū i o rātau ake rangatira, ki te āta rangahauhia ngā rohenga rangatira o ngā whenua o Ruātoki kua kite koutou he iti noa te mana whenua o tēnā o tēnā. Ahakoa ēnei kōrero kia koutou Ruātoki ko te mea nui kei ia koutou, ka tipu taku whakapono ki roto i a koutou.” (Tari, R. 2003 kōrero ā-waha). Mai i te tau 1870 ka tipu te whakapono o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto o Ruātoki. I noho Ringatū katoa ngā tāngata o Ruātoki i tērā wā.

⁵³ Te Urupatu – ko te confiscation line a te karauna

⁵⁴ Waioira, Puketawhero, Rewatu. Koira ngā whenua kei te takiwā o te marae o Ohotu i Ruātoki.

5.4.1 Hinerotu Numia

I te tau 1903 ko Hinerotu Numia Rangi te kōtiro tuatahi o Ruātoki i tukuna ki te kura o Hukarere mō ngā kōtiro Māori. I te tau 1905 ka haere ia ki te kura mō ngā Mihingare i Te Whakarewarewa i Rotorua mō te kotahi tau. I a ia i reira ka tono ia ki te minita matua o Te Waiapu kia whakaaetia ia ki te hoki ki te awhi i tana iwi i Ruātoki. I tana hokinga mai ki te wā kāinga ka tahuri ia ki te āwhina i ngā minita Mihinare ki te whakaara i Te Haahi Mihingare ki roto o Ruātoki. Nō te tau 1906 ka tū te whare mīhana tuatahi o Te Haahi Mihingare ki runga i te whenua o Hinerotu i te taha whakarunga mai i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki. Ka moe a Hinerotu Numia Kereru i a Te Wharetiini Rangi ka noho rāua ki te awhi i ngā whānau o Ruātoki. I te tau 1917 ka whakawhānuitia te whare mihana o Ruātoki e tū tonu nei i tēnei rā. (Te Ao Hou 45 Dec 1963).

5.4.2 Ngā kōtiro o te whare mihana

Ko ngā kōtiro o Te Haahi Mihingare i noho ki te whare mīhana o Ruātoki, kia tata atu ki te kura o Ruātoki. Ko ngā kōtiro o Te Haahi Ringatū i noho tonu rātau ki o rātau ake kāinga. Mai i te rā tapu ki te paraire ka noho ngā kōtiro ki te whare mīhana, ka mutu te kura i ngā paraire kua hoki rātau ki o rātau whānau. Akohia ngā kōtiro ki te karakia Mihingare, ki ngā ture me ngā tikanga a Te Haahi Mihingare. Mai i tērā wā ka tipu Te Haahi Mihingare ki roto o Ruātoki.

5.4.3 Te whare karakia o ngā Mihingare i Ruātoki.

I ngā tau o muri tata mai i te 1910 ka whakatūhia te whare karakia o ngā Mihingare ki te marae o Tauarau i Ruātoki ko St Saviours tērā. Ka ara nui Te Haahi Mihingare. He maha tonu ngā whānau i huri hai Mihingare, a, ko te nuinga i mau tonu ki Te Haahi Ringatū.

5.5 Ngā rā a Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki

I ngā tau o te tīmatanga o Te Haahi Mihingare ki roto o Ruātoki mau tonu ngā Ringatū ki a rātau rā tapu, a rātau karakia, a rātau tikanga, a rātau ture me tō rātau mātauranga Ringatū. E haere ana te peka o Ruātoki ki ngā rā katoa ahakoa nā tēhea peka i karanga ka haere rātau. E kitea ana te tapu o ngā tapu whakahaere karakia i roto i ngā rā. Nā te kaha tapu o ngā rā nui a Te Haahi Ringatū ka whakatūpato tonu ngā pākeke i a rātau

tamariki kaua e takatakahi tikanga, e tāwai mana tangata. (McGarvey, T.U 2010 Kōrero ā-waha, i Ruātoki).

5.6 Te Uruhina Akuira Tiakiwai

“Ko mātau ngā tamariki i haria ki ngā rā nui a Te Haahi Ringatū. Karekau mātau e āhei ki te kōrero, ki te katakata, ki te whiowhio, ki te korowhitiwhiti, me noho tapu mātau i ngā wā katoa. Ko te tohunga ka whāia nuitia e te tangata ki te whakaora i a rātau ko Hori Keeti nō Te Whānau ā-Apanui. I kite mātau i ngā tūroto e kaha ana te taumaha e kawea ana ki ngā rā nui ka karakiatia e ia kia ora mai anō. I kite hoki mātau i ētahi tāngata e haria mai ana ki ngā rā kei te mate wairangi, e karakiatia ana kia peia atu ngā kino, ngā rēwera kei roto i a rātau. Ka mate mātau i te matakū. Ko mātau hoki ngā kōtiro whakamutunga i haria ki te kawē i ngā purapura me ngā kākano ki te maara tapu, ka hoki anō ki te tiki i ngā huawhenua i te wā o Te Pure. Ko te tapu o te tapu tērā”.

(McGarvey, T. U He kōrero ā-waha).

5.7 Te whārua o Ruātoki i ngā tau 1950

He whārua ahuhenua i Ruātoki i ngā tau whā tekau, rima tekau, ono tekau, whitu tekau. He nui ngā mahi i Ruātoki i ērā tau. Tōna rua tekau ngā paamu miraka kau. He wheketere mahi tīhi, huri miraka i Ruātoki, he nui ngā tāne e mahi ana i reira, ko ētahi o ngā tāne e mahi ana i te teihana tereina o Tāneatua. E rua ngā toa i Ruātoki. Ko te toa a Te Tūhoe Co-op (nā Te Poari o Tūhoe Waikaremoana terā toa), me te toa hoko kai a te Pākeha ko Middlemas tana ingoa. He poutāpeta rā anō i Ruātoki. Kua tīmata hoki te nuinga o ngā tāne ki te mahi i te mira o Te Tāhimana i Kawerau, e haere ana te pahi ki te kawē i a rātau ki te mahi i a ata, ka whakahoki mai i a rātau i a ahiahi. I ngā tau toru tekau, whā tekau, he nui te mahi tamariki ki Ruātoki, a, kei te pakeke haere te maha o ngā tamariki.

5.8 Ngā tau rima tekau, ono tekau

Tae rawa ki ngā tau rima tekau, ono tekau kua kore i rahi ngā mahi mā te rangatahi o Ruātoki, kua tīmata te whakamutumutu o ngā pāmu miraka kau. I aua tau anō ka ara te kaupapa hanga whare a te Tari Māori ki roto o Tāneatua ka hūnuku te nuinga o ngā whānau ki reira, ā, kua tīmata hoki te rangatahi ki te haere ki ngā tāone nunui ki te rapu oranga mō rātau. Ko te nuinga o ngā whānau i noho ki Tawera⁵⁵ i hūnuku ki Tamakimakaurau, ko ngā whānau o tēnei taha o te awa o Ruātoki i hūnuku ki te

⁵⁵ Tawera: E toru ngā nohanga tangata o Ruātoki. Kei tētahi taha ko Ruātoki, kei tētahi taha ko Tawera, ko te awa kei te wehe i ēnei nohanga whenua, nohanga tangata. Kei te taha tōna o Tawera ko Owahakatoro koirā te nohanga o Te Tokotoru a Paewhiti i ngā rā o tawhito ao kōhatu

Whanganui-ā-Tara, ā, ko ētahi i hūnuku ki te Tairāwhiti me Ahuriri rapu orange ai. Ka hiki papa te maha o Ruātoki ki ngā tāone nunui, ka mahue mai tino tokoiti noaiho te hunga kāinga.

5.9 He kāinga mahue

Te hiki-papatanga o ngā rangatahi ki ngā tāone ka mahue mai ngā pākeke, ngā tamariki me ngā mokopuna ki te whārua, kei te whakahaere tonutia ngā rā tapu a te peka o Ruātoki. Ka noho ko ngā tohunga pakeke ki te whakahaere i ngā rā me o rātau whānau. I ngā tau ono tekau i te nui tonu ngā Ringatū e haere ana ki ngā tekau mā rua i a marama ahakoa rā te hunga i wehe atu i te wā kāinga. Taka rawa mai ki te pito o ngā tau whitu tekau kua matemate te nuīngā o ngā tohunga me ngā kuia pakeke o te haahi, kua noho ko ngā pāpara i noho ki te whakahaere i ngā paamu tokoiti nei ki te whakahaere i te haahi. Kua mahue ētahi o ngā kōrero tukuiho me ngā ako. Kua noho ko Te Kari Waaka te tohunga matua o te whārua, ā, ko Te Hira Haumate, ko Te Whiu Bush, ko Te Apiha Bush, ko Kio Kokiri, ko Te Hiko Akuhata ngā tohunga, me tā rātau tamaiti a Te Rangipuke Rangiteremauri Tari. Ka mate atu ērā o ngā tohunga ka noho ko Te Rangipuke te pou o te peka o Ruātoki, ko ngā kuia ko Te Waimihi Vercoe, ko Hineatu Ata, ko Queenie Haumate, ko Te Uruhina McGarvey me Huhana Kokiri.

5.10 Te hunga haere kua hoki mai ki te kāinga

I ngā tau waru tekau ka tīmata te hunga tuatahi i hūnuku ki ngā tāone ki te hokihoki mai ki te wā kāinga nātemea kua taipakeketia. I te hokinga mai kua matemate kē ngā tohunga kaiako. I reira ka kite te hunga hāere i te uaua o te whakakīkī i ngā whāwhārua o ngā koroua nātemea i tō rātau haerenga ki ngā tāone mō ngā tau rua tekau neke atu i mahue katoa mai i a rātau ngā tapu o ngā karakia, ngā tikanga, ngā ture me ngā kōrero tuku iho. Ka tīmata rātau ki te hanga anō i ētahi tikanga e tika ana kia rātau, me tō rātau mōhio karekau tonu i te tika a rātau mahi engari me pēhea hoki kua matemate kē ngā kaiako.

5.11 Te tapu o ngā mahi a Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki

Ko ngā Ringatū karekau i wehe atu i te wā kāinga i mau i a rātau ngā akoranga a ngā tohunga. Ko te mahi tapu katoa i aua wā, ki te haere tētahi rōpū ki waho atu o te whārua e haere ai rānei ki te nuku o te whenua, ki roto i a iwi kē ka haria taua tira ki te awa nui o Ohinemataroa ka whakahaerehia ngā karakia tāpae, kia korowaitia hoki

rātau ki ngā tapu o Ihowā o ngā mano kia kore rātau e taka ki roto i ngā puāhae i ngā kiriwetitanga o tangata kē. Ka roa e haere ana te wā ka mahue haere tērā tikanga. Ko te maringa nui i te ora tonu ngā kuia tūturu ake o te haahi ki te whakahoki mai anō i ērā mahi, kia kore rawa e ngaro. He wā roa ngā kuia e ako ana i ngā tohunga o te hunga haere ki aua tikanga kia mau tonu i a rātau.

5.12 Tokoiti noa te haahi i ēnei rā nei

Tae noa mai kia mātau e kawē tonu nei i ngā rā tapu a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki tino tokoiti noa iho mātau kei te mau tonu ki te haahi me ngā rā tapu. Ko ngā tohunga o ēnei rā nei, ko Ponti Hauwaho te pou, ko Hori Uatuku, ko Kelly Kaata, ko Te Rawaho Pukepuke, ko Hohepa Mclean, Te Haeata Pikau Kepa, ko Tiotio Temo, ko Fabian Mika, ko Ihaia Biddle, ko Te Teira Davis, ā, me ngā pakeke a Te Tukorehu Waaka, Te Wiremu Waaka, Tipi Noema, Watini Tiakiwai me Tiare Waaka. Ko ngā wāhine me ngā kuia ko Herita Toko, Queenie Haumate, Hera Tari, Reko Te Moana, Hariata Haumate, Hine Davis, Ohora Umuhuri, Materoa Te Papa, Hiro Timoti, Wirinia Timoti, ko Hiria Te Moana, ko Gayleen Collier, ko au. Koina mātau i tēnei rā nei.

5.13 He peka iti tamariki

Kua kore i kitea te kanohi rangatahi i roto i ngā rā, he tino uaua mō rātau ki te haere mai ki ngā rā. Ko ngā tamariki kei te haere ki ngā rā ko ngā mokopuna a ngā kuia koroua o te haahi koirā anake. Ka ui atu ki te rangatahi he aha rātau e kore nei e haere mai ki ngā rā nui, kotahi tonu ta rātau whakautu he roa rawa, he uaua rawa. Ka tangi te ngākau.

5.14 Kua ui te ngākau he aha rā i pēnei ai?

Tērā te kōrero a Te Uruhina McGarvey, i whānau Ringatū mai ia ki tēnei ao. Karekau i mōhio ki tētahi atu kaupapa karakia ko te Ringatū anake, pēperekōu noa ia. I roto i tōna waru tekau mā whitu tau i runga i te mata o te whenua ka kite ia i te ao e huri ana i a te wā, ka kite ia i ngā tikanga, ko ētahi i whakamoea ko ētahi i whakarerekētia, me tana kī mai kia mātau ki te peka, “Kia kaha koutou ki te pupuri i te haahi kia ora tonu nātemea ka huri te ao ka rerekē ngā mea katoa, pērā anō te whakaaro tangata ka rerekē, kei huri rawa ake koutou kua kore he tamariki mō te haahi. (McGarvey T,U 2010 Kōrero ā-waha).

5.15 Ka haku te ngākau

Kua rua tekau tau neke atu e noho ana tēnei āwangawangatanga ki roto i te ngākau o te kaituhi, he wā roa e kōrero ana ki ngā pakeke o te haahi kia noho te haahi ki te rapu oranga, tuatahi, kia ora haere tonu te haahi, tuarua kia hoki mai ai te rangatahi ki roto i ngā rā. Ahakoa ngā whakawhitiwhitinga kōrero a te kaituhi me te haahi ngāwari noa te whakaputa whakaaro o ngā pakeke ko te raru nui kē ko tō rātau matakū kei whakarerekētia te tapu o ngā tikanga me ngā karakia e tōku reanga kua tānoanoa i te tapu o te ao Ringatū. He nui ngā kupu whakangāwari i a kura tawhito, he nui atu ngā tukitukinga whakaaro kei huri te rangatahi ki te takahi i te tapu pakeke Ringatū.

I tēnei wā kua uru te wairua kahupō ki roto i te kairangahau nā te nui rawa o ngā ture. Ko te ture taumaha katoa e mōhio tonu ana ahau karekau kē i te tika māku mā te wahine hai whakahaere ngā kaupapa rangahau, kaupapa ahunga whakamua o te haahi, he wahine kē nei hoki ahau. Mārama tonu ngā tikanga, ko ngā tāne ngā tohunga me te ture, ko tā ngā wāhine he poipoi he whāngai i te haahi ki te kai oranga tinana, ki te kai oranga wairua.

Heoi! He wā roa ka whakaaro ahau me tahuri ki te whakakōrero i te rangatahi ka uiui i a rātau mō to rātau Ringatūtanga. Ki te mahia e au ērā momo mahi i te kura ka ngāwari mai pea te ao kōhatu o te haahi ki aku whakaaro. Ka hangaia ngā pātai matua. He wā roa anō hoki e whakakao ana i te hunga e tika ana kia uiuihia. Ahakoa te uaua me te roa o te whakahaere i tēnei mahi i tutuki i runga i te wairua taumaha he nui ngā mahi kei mua i o mātau aroaro ki te pupuri i te mana me te mauri o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

5.16 Ngā kohinga kōrero mō tēnei mate nui o te peka

I roto i ngā uiuitanga i ngā Ringatu o Ruātoki mō tēnei mate nui, anei te whānui o te pakeke o te hunga i uiuitia.

Ko te hunga kei waenga te pakeke i te whā tekau ki te rima tekau, tokorima i uiuitia:

Ko te hunga rua tekau ki te whā tekau te pakeke tokowhā rātau i uiuitia

Ko te hunga tekau mā ono ki te tekau mā iwa te pakeke tokowhā rātau i uiuitia

5.17 Ngā Pātai

He aha rātau e kore nei e hoki mai ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū?

Me pēhea te whakahoki mai i a rātau ki roto i ngā rā?

He aha o rātau whakaaro ki te mate te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki?

5.17.1 Pātai tuatahi: He aha rātau e kore nā e hoki mai ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū?

Te katoa anei a rātau whakautu. He uaua rawa, he tapu rawa, he Māori rawa, he roa rawa, he tawhito rawa, karekau he kauhau, karekau rātau e āhei ki te whakaputa whakaaro, he nui ake tō rātau whai i ngā haahi karaitiana o ēnei rā nei nātemea he ataahua ngā kauhau, he pai kia rātau ngā waiata Karaitiana o ēnei rā, ka āhei hoki te whakamahi i ngā whakatangitangi pēnei i te kutā, i ngā tētere⁵⁶, i ngā koronete⁵⁷, i ngā hāpa reka⁵⁸ mē ērā atu momo whakatangitangi. Tokotoru i kī mai e rua tonu o rātau haahi ko te whutupōro me te kapa haka.

5.17.2 Pātai tuarua: Me pēhea te whakahoki mai i a rātau ki roto i ngā rā?

Me whakangāwari ngā karakia, me tuku te rangatahi ki te hanga i a rātau ake mahi kauhau whakahaere karakia mō te rangatahi, me āhei rātau ki te hanga waiata me ngā momo rangi o ēnei rā nei, me whakamoe te nuinga o ngā ture he uaua rawa, he tawhito rawa.

5.17.3 Pātai tuatoru: He aha o rātau whakaaro ki te mate te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki?

Tokorima i kī karekau rātau e whakaae kia mate te haahi, engari mehemea ngā tohunga kei te pirangi kia ora tonu te peka i roto i tekau tau e tū mai nei, tukua rātau ki te whakahaere i ngā rā, tukua o rātau whakaaro kia kōrerotia, kia wānangatia e ora ai te haahi.

Tokorima i kī, ka aroha rātau ki te haahi engari ki te mate ehara nō rātau te hē i mate ai, engari me titiro ngā tohunga o ēnei rā nei kia rātau anō. Tokowhā i kī kua kore ke rātau e whaiwhai i ngā mahi a Te Haahi Ringatū nō reira karekau he raru kia rātau, kotahi te mea i nohopuku karekau i whakaputa whakaaro.

Ko taku pātai whakamutunga kia rātau, mehemea kua mana kore te haahi kia rātau, e matemate atu ai mātau ngā kuia koroua e Ringatū tonu nei, mā wai mātau hai nehu? He wā roa e whakaaro ana, kotahi te mea i whakautu e kī ana, “Mehemea koutou kei

⁵⁶ Tētere: Saxophone

⁵⁷ Koronete: Clarinet

⁵⁸ Hāpa reka: Harps

te pīrangi kia nehua Ringatūtia koutou, tukuna mātau ki te akoako i ngā whakahaerenga karakia i te wā kei te ora koutou ki te whakatika i a mātau ki te whakaako i a mātau kia kore mātau e rongō i te makariri, kia kore ai mātau e matakū ki te tū ki mua i te aroaro o te marea ki te whakahaere karakia.

5.18 Uia te ui kia tika

Ka whakakōrerotia e tētahi o te rangatahi tana kuia tēnā me whakarerekē ētahi o ngā whakahaere karakia, arā, mehemea karekau he tamariki hai tūā i tekau ma rua kaua e whakahaerehia ngā karakia o te tūā, mehemea karekau he kaupapa tāpae, kaua ngā tohunga e haere ki te tāpae. Ka hopo te kuia ka kī atu, “Ko mātau te reanga i whakaakohia ki te tapu o te tapu. I mōhio mātau ko ngā tapu e tika ana ki te whakatārewa mō te wā poto me ngā tapu kauā rawa mātau hai whāwhā kei whara mātau.” Ko te whakautu a tana mokopuna, ”A! kāti ka tatari ahau kia matemate atu koutou ka whakarerekē ai e au ngā ture, ngā tikanga me ngā tapu nātemea ko ēnei tikanga e kawea nei e tātau nō tō koutou ao.” He rerekē tō koutou ao ki tō mātau.”

5.19 Huihuia mai ngā whakaaro

Ka eke ki te wā i tutuki pai ai ngā uiui i te rangatahi o te haahi ka tahuri te kaituhi ki te whakatōpū i ngā kōrero ki roto anō i o rātau kōputu e tika ana, a, me te āta hoki whakamuri o ngā whakaaro kia kitea ai he kōkiringa whakamua mo te haahi.

5.20 Haahi uaua tikanga, tapu, karakia

Nā te tapu, te uaua o ngā ture, ngā whakahaere karakia, ngā momo karakia me te tapu o ngā mahi, he maha ngā Ringatū i wehe atu i te haahi, kua kore i tāea e o rātau wairua te mau tonu ki ērā momo here tangata. Ko te kaupapa nui katoa i wehe ai ngā tāngata mai i Te Haahi Ringatū he kaha nō te haahi ki te mau tonu ki te tikanga o te taina tuakana, matua tamaiti, whāea tamāhine. He wā roa e tatari ana kia whaikupu te tangata ki roto i ngā whakanekeneke o te haahi ka wehe. Kotahi tonu te mauri o ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata he mōteatea katoa ngā rangi. Ka tawhiti kē atu ngā wairua o te rangatahi he kore e āheitia nō ngā whakatangitangi o ēnei rā nei ki roto i ngā karakia.

5.21 Ngā tatauranga haahi o Aotearoa

Ko Te Haahi Ringatū te teina o ngā haahi matua o Aotearoa. He tawhito noa atu Te Haahi Katorika, Te Haahi Perehipitiriana me Te Haahi Mihingare. Ko Te Matua

Tangata i whānau Mihingare mai, ka mārena i tana wahine he Katorika, ā, nō muri noa mai nei ka tīmataria e ia Te Haahi Ringatū. I te puāwaitanga o Te Haahi Ringatū i te tīmatanga o ngā tau kotahi mano iwa rau ngā tau ka kitea tōna tino rerekē ā-haahi nei mai i ngā haahi i hangaia kētia mai i whenua kē pērā i Te Katorika mai i Rōma, te Mihingare me Te Perehipitiriana mai i Inarangi. Nā te tūturu kaupapa wairua Māori o Te Haahi Ringatū karekau e tāea e ngā Karaitiana te whaiwhai i te tiketiketanga me te hōhonutanga o ngā akoranga a Te Matua Tangata, koirā ka noho kotahi ōrau he Māori katoa ngā tamariki. Ko te nuinga o ngā akoranga nō te kawenata tawhito nō roto hoki i a Aperahama, i a Horomona, i a Ihaia, i a Ihaka. Te nui o ngā akoranga mai te kawenata tawhito, te kawenata hou me te karaipiture pērā anō te nui o ngā tikanga me ngā ture tangata ā-kikokiko nei i hangaia e ia kia mau tonu ai te mauri o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i tōna ao Māori ake nei.

Ngā tatauranga o Te Haahi Ringatū mai i ngā kōwhiringa tatauranga o Aotearoa⁵⁹

	RELIGION	2018	2013	2006	2001
1	Anglican	314.913	459.771	554.926	584.793
2	Catholic	295.743	492.105	508.437	485.637
3	Presbyterian	242.907	339.516	400.839	431.139
4	Islam Muslim	61.455	46.149	36.072	23.631
5	Buddism / Buddhist	52.779	58.404	52.362	41.634
6	Ratana	48.821	40.353	50.565	48.975
7	Ringatū	12.336	13.272	16.419	15.271
8	Paimarire	1.194	-	-	-
9	Destiny Church	1.722	-	-	-

Whakaahua 30: Ngā tatauranga o Te Haahi Ringatū mai i ngā kōwhiringa tatauranga o Aotearoa

Ki te wetewetehia tēnei tatauranga kitea pū ana ko ngā Mihingare te haahi nui katoa o Aotearoa, whai muri tonu ko ngā Katorika me ngā Perehipitiriana.

He haahi hōu ngā Muslim me ngā Buddhism / Buddhist ki roto o Aotearoa engari ka kite ake he nui tonu rātau kua hūnuku mai ki Aotearoa.

⁵⁹ Tatauranga o Aotearoa: N.Z. census results for years: 2001, 2006, 2013, 2018

Ko ngā haahi Māori, tuatahi anō ko te haahi Paimārire koirā hoki te haahi Māori tawhito engari tino tokoiti nei rātau, kitea mārama ana ko Te Haahi Ratana te haahi Māori nui rawa atu ā tangata nei, kei muri noa mai ko Te Haahi Ringatū.

5.22 Kei te iti te puna haahi whakapono

I te tau rua mano mā ono koirā te wā nui rawa atu ngā tāngata o roto o ngā haahi nui o Aotearoa. Taka rawa mai ki te tau rua mano tekau ma waru, kua kitea i roto i ngā tātai kaute a te tari Tatauranga o Aotearoa kua tino mimiti ngā puna tāngata o ngā haahi. Ka ui ake te ngākau he nui te tangata kua wehe atu i o rātau haahi matua, he aha rawa rā i pēnei ai? Kua kaha te wairua rangatahi ki te whai i ngā haahi pērā i te haahi Destiny, he mārama nō rātau ki ngā kauhau a ērā momo minita, he kaha nō ērā momo haahi ki te awhi pūmau i te rangatahi Māori e whakauru atu ana me o rātau wairua kahupō kia poipoia, ka tāea hoki e te rangatahi Māori te hono i o rātau whakaaro me ngā whakakitenga karaitiana ki tō rātau ao e noho nei rātau i tēnei rā nei.

5.23 Ngā karakia Atua Māori

I roto i ngā rua tekau tau kua pahure ka tīmata te iwi Māori ki te whakaaraara i ngā rā nui whakamaumahara ki ngā pakana Māori o ngā tīpuna o mua. Ko te tuatahi o aua rā whakaaraara ko te patua nuitia o Tūhoe e Te Karauna, i tū tērā rā me te karauna ki Hātupere i Ruātoki nei, i muri mai ka tū ko te rā whakamaumahara ki te Pakana o Ōrakau ki roto o Maniapoto, te pakana o Pukehinahina ki roto o Tauranga moana, Te Kohia ki roto o Taranaki, Te Kupenga o Taramainuku ki roto o Ngāti Awa, me Te Tarata ki roto o Te Whakatōhea. Neke atu i te rima rau ngā toa kairākau i whakaaraara i a rātau mō aua rā. He nui a rātau wānanga kōrero tuku iho kia mau i te hinengaro rangatahi ngā kōrero a kura tawhito, he nui hoki ngā whakaaraaratanga i te tapu o te rākau ā-Tūmatauenga i roto i a rātau akoako karakia Māori. Ahakoa i hea ngā rā nui whakamaumahara ōrite te tautoko a tēnā ope tauā ā-iwi, a tēnā ope tauā ā-iwi. Ka kite au i te manawa nui, i te kaingākau o te rangatahi Māori ki ērā momo mahi me ngā karakia Māori. Ka orā nui ērā momo karakia.

5.24 He ao te huri nei

Ka rangahaua, ka kohikohia ngā kōrero kua tuhia e whakaatu ana i te huri o te ao, te huri o te whakaaro tangata, te huri o te wairua karakia, ka eke ki te kōrero i whakatūpato mai rā a Te Uruhina kei tangata kore te haahi Ringatū. Ka wetewetehia

e te kaituhi ngā momo karakia a tēnā haahi, a tēnā haahi me ngā ika ā-whiro e whakamahi ana i ngā karakia Atua Māori tata he ōrite ngā tono, ngā inoi, ngā tāpaetanga, ngā whakatūpato, kotahi tonu te rerekētanga he Atua kē, he whakapono kē. Ko te mea nui ki te tangata karakia o ēnei rā nei e karakia ana ia ki tāna e whakapono ana ia. Koirā te mea nui ahakoa he aha kei te karakia tonu.

5.25 Te Umutaoroa a Te Kooti Arikirangi Te Turuki

Ka haere Te Matua Tangata ki roto o Te Ika Whenua ka tae ki Te Houhi i Waiohau ka moe. I te ohonga ake i tana moe ka kōrero ia mō tana moemoeā karekau ia e kite i te whenua nā te mātatoru rawa o te kohu ki runga i te whenua, ka kī atu ia ki te iwi o Ngāti Haka- Patuheuheu, “He umu⁶⁰ kei roto i te repo o Kōpuriki, kua raua e au kia waru ngā kōhatu. Ka haere mai taku tamaiti ki te huke i te umutaoroa anei ana mahi māna.

Tuatahi ko te mauri o Te Atua⁶¹

Tuarua ko te mauri o te whenua⁶²

Tuatoru ko te mauri o te tangata⁶³

Tuawha ko te mauri o te whakapono⁶⁴

Tuarima ko te mauri o te whakaora i ngā iwi⁶⁵

Tuaono ko te mauri o te hōhonutanga⁶⁶

Tuawhitu ko te mauri o te ārai atu i ngā pakanga⁶⁷

Tuawaru ko te mauri o te whakahoki i ngā iwi kē⁶⁸

E waru ngā mauri hai whakatika mā taku tamaiti e ora anō ai a Te Houhi me ngā tāngata katoa e whai ana i au.

Ko tētahi o ngā kōrero i kōrerohia e ngā koroua o Ngāti Haka – Patuheuheu ko taua tamaiti rā te tamaiti ka ara ki te whakaora anō i tana whakapono. (Doherty. W 1995, Binney. J, 2012a)

⁶⁰ He umu: he umu tunu hāngi

⁶¹ Te mauri o Te Atua: Spirituality

⁶² Te mauri o te whenua: life force of the land

⁶³ Te mauri o te tangata: life force of people

⁶⁴ Te mauri o te whakapono: belief and faith

⁶⁵ Te mauri o te whakora i ngā iwi: power to heal

⁶⁶ Te mauri o te hōhonutanga: hidden wealth, minerals

⁶⁷ Te mauri o te ārai atu i ngā pakanga: return ownership of war to original countries of war

⁶⁸ Te mauri o te whakahoki i ngā iwi ke: the return of people to their land

5.26 Kei te haere mai taku tamaiti

I tētahi o ngā huihuinga wānanga a Te Matua Tangata ki roto o Tūhoe ka kī ia ki te iwi, “ Ko koutou hai iwi mōku, ko ahau hei Atua mō koutou. Ka haere mai te wā ka mahue taku haahi, hai tērā wā kei te haere mai taku tamaiti ki te whakaara anō i taku haahi. (Biddle, R 1976, kōrero-ā-waha, i Te Wainui, 1976).

He nui ngā wānanga a ngā koroua o mua mō ngā kōrero mō te tamaiti a Te Kooti kei te haere mai. I a te wā ka tū Te Hūrae ki Te Wainui ka whakaputaina tērā kōrero ēngari karekau anō taua tamaiti kia tae mai. Ko ētahi e whakapono ana ka haere mai tērā tamaiti mai te rāwhiti ko ētahi e whakapono ana ko Ihu Karaiti tērā ka haere mai. Waiho tonu.

5.27 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko

He hokinga whakamuri kia pai ai te kokiri whakamua i ngā nui, i ngā teiteitanga, i ngā poupoutanga o te peka o te haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki, ā, kia tāea ai te āta whakaatu i tōna heketanga ki te tāheke o te whakapono e heke tonu nei e heke tonu nei. Ki te kore hoki e hoki whakamuri ki te taki haere mai i ngā kōrero kua tuhia e kore e āta kitea e āta whakaae rānei te ngākau Ringatū kei te raru te haahi. Ko ngā kōrero i rangahauhia mō tēnei ūpoko ēhara ki te rapu i ngā hē o ngā tāngata, o Te Haahi Ringatū, o te peka rānei o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki engari he whakaatu kē anei tōna huarahi mai i te ōrokotanga mai o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto o Ruātoki, otiia mai i tōna timatanga mai.

Ko te whānuitanga atu o ngā whakakitenga i tuhia i tēnei ūpoko. E rapu tonu ana e rapu tonu ana kei hea rā he taunga mō tēnei mate nui kua hua mate nei ki te peka o Ruātoki, ā, kei hea rā, he aha rānei te huarahi hai whaitanga mā te peka o Ruātoki ki te whakarauora mai anō i te haahi, ahakoa ngā poropititanga, ngā pēhitanga o te hunga i haere ki ngā taone nunui me te whakarere nuitia o ngā haahi nui e ngā tāngata o aua haahi.

5.28 Te Kura o Ruātoki te ara nei

Kua wherawherahia ngā kōrero rangahau mō te haahi, ka hono katoa ēnei kōrero ki ngā kōrero ka whakaarahia i roto i te ūpoko tuaono mō te tīmatanga o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te kura o Ruātoki i ngā tau whitu tekau. I moemoeā ai ngā koroua o ērā tau nā rātau nei i whakauru ngā karakia a te haahi ki roto i te kura mā ngā tamariki o te kura hai whakarauora anō i te haahi me ana karakia. Kei roto hoki i te

ūpoko tuaono te whakawhānuitanga atu i ngā mahi Ringatū kei te mahia i roto i te kura o Ruātoki, te kura o Tawera me ngā kapa haka matua o Ruātoki, o Taiarahia, o Tawera me Haokitaha. Ahakoa tōna iti karakia ko te mea nui kei te mau tonu ngā takutaku a tēna, a tēna.



Whakaahua 31: Te Pere ki Te Tōtara Marae

Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Te Tōtara

6.0 ŪPOKO TUAONO

Te Wharekura o Ruātoki

“Ā e poropiti a koutou tamariki a koutou tamāhine.

Ka moemoeā ō koutou kaumātua ka kite anō hoki

A koutou taitamariki i ngā whakakitenga nui”,

(Te hīmene a Hoera 2: 28 Paipera Tapu 1992)

Whakamārama i te whakatauki

Nō roto tenei whakatauki i te hīmene a Hoera 2: 28. I tohua e au koinei te whakatauki e tika ana hai whakatuwhera i tēnei ūpoko inā hoki ko ngā tūmanako me ngā wawata o ngā koroua me ngā tohunga o te haahi kia whakaurua ngā karakia ki roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki hai paihere i o ratau wairua ki tō tatau Matua nui i te rangi. Kia tāea e ngā tamariki te matapaki atu i o rātau huarahi ki te ao whānui, kia rite ki ngā moemoeā a ngā kaumātua mō tō rātau oranga tonutanga ki roto i te ao whānui, ā e miharo ai rātau ki ngā whakakitenga nui o te ao ki runga i a rātau.

6.1 Whakapuaki Ūpoko

Ko ngā kohinga kōrero o te ūpoko tuaono he whakawhānui atu i ngā kōrero i tuhia ki roto i te ūpoko tuarima mō te hokinga whakamuri ki ngā kōrero tawhito o Te Haahi Ringatū hai kōkiringa whakamua ki te rapu i te oranga tonutanga o te haahi. I te ōrokotanga mai o Te Haahi Ringatū mau motuhake ana te tapu, te ihi, te wehi me te mana o ngā karakia, ngā tikanga, ngā tapu o te haahi. Ka haere te wā kitea ōna memehatanga, ōna ngoikoretanga me te mimiti haere o te puna tangata e whai tonu ana i te haahi i ēnei rā nei. I ngā tau ono tekau ka puta te āwangawanga nui ki ngā pakeke o Tūhoe kei te tāwekawekatia te reo, ngā tikanga, ngā tapu, ngā mōteatea me ngā whakapapa Tūhoe, ka maranga ngā koroua ki te whakatika i ngā hapa kei tino hē kua kore i tāea te whakatika, te tō mai rānei i a Tūhoe whānui kia aro nui mai ki tō rātau Tūhoetanga.

6.2 Inoi whakatuwhera 19

E Ihōwa ko koe to mātau nohanga i tērā whakatipuranga i tērā whakatipuranga, kāhore anō kia whānau noa ngā maunga, i hanga hoki e koe te whenua me te ao. Ko koe anō Te Atua o tuawhakarere ake tonu atu. E Te Atua ākonga mātau ki te tatau i o mātau rā, kia anga ai te ngākau ki te whakaaro. Hoki mai e Ihōwā kia pēhea āke te roa e puta kē ai he whakaaro māu ki o pononga, kia mawehe mātau i tāu mahi tohu kia hari ai mātau i o mātau rā katoa. Whakaharitia mātau kia rite ki ngā rā i whakawhiua ai mātau e koe ki ngā tau i kite ai mātau i te nui o tāu mahi tohu e whakaora nei koe i a mātau. Kia puta mai tāu mahi ki o pononga, me tōu korōria ki a mātau tamariki, ā, hei runga i a mātau te ataahuatanga o Ihōwa o to mātau Atua. Whakapūmautia anō hoki ki a mātau ēnei mahi katoa. Korōria ki tōu īngoa tapu. Amine.

6.2.1 Whakamārama i te inoi

I tohua tēnei inoi e pūmau ana hoki ki ngā inoi, o te ako, o te tono me te mātauranga, kia mōhio ngā tamariki o Iharaira nō mua noa atu ngā akoranga me ngā tohutohu a Te Atua i a tātau i o ngā whakatipuranga katoa mai i te tīmatanga mai o te ao, karekau anō kia whānau mai ngā maunga, kia hangaia e ia te whenua me te ao. Kei roto hoki i tēnei inoi e kī ana kia ākonga te tangata ki te tatau i ana rā i runga i te mata o te whenua, he pērā ngā akoranga ki ngā tamariki o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki, kia ngāwari te takahi i te whenua, kia ngākau māhaki ki te tangata nātemea he ao nui te whakaarahia nei.

6.3 Hīmene a Hōera Te Hīmene o te Tūā

Hoera 2: 14 – 18, 27, 28

Nā whakarongo mai e ngā iwi... ko wai e mōhio ana...
Me kāhore ia e tahuri... he rīpenetā ā ka mahue...
He manaakitanga nā Ihowā... nā tō koutou Atua...
Whakatangihia te tētere ki Hīona... whakatapua he nohopuku... (Hoera 2: 15 wh: 902)
Karangatia he huihuinga nui... whakaminea mai te iwi...
Whakatapua te whakaminenga... whakarāmementia mai ngā kaumātua...
Whakaminea mai ngā tamariki... rātau ko ngā mea ngote ū...
Kia puta mai te tāne mārena hōu... i roto i tona rūma kia tangi ngā tohunga...
(Hoera 2: 16 wh:902)
Ngā minita o Ihowā... i te takiwā o te whakamahau o te ata...
Me tā rātau kī atu anō... tohungia e Ihowā tōu iwi...
Kaua anō hoki tō kāinga tipu... e tukua ki ngā ingoa kino...
Kātahi ka hae a Ihowā ki tōna whenua... ka manawapā anō hoki ki tōna iwi...
(Hoera 2: 18 wh: 902)
Kia mōhio ai hoki koutou... kei waenganui ahau i a Iharaira...
Ko ahau hoki a Ihowā... ko tō koutou Atua... (Hoera 2: 27 wh: 902)
Ā tēnei ake ka ringitia e ahau... tōku wairua ki ngā kikokiko katoa...
Ā e poropiti a koutou tamariki... a koutou tamāhine...
Ka moemoeā ō koutou kaumātua... ka kite anō hoki...
Ā koutou taitamariki... i ngā whakakitenga nui... (Hoera 2: 28 wh: 902)
(Te hīmene a Hoera. Paipera tapu 1992)

6.3.1 Whakamārama i te hīmene

Kua whakamāramatia te hōhonutanga o te hīmene a Hoera i roto i te ūpoko tuawhā mō te tūā i ngā kōhungahunga, i ngā nohinohi ki roto i Te Haahi Ringatū, koinei ka tohua ko tēnei hīmene hai taumarumarutanga mō ngā kōrero mō te reanga whakatipu i roto i te wharekura o Ruātoki i akohia, e akohia ana ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi mai i te tau kotahi mano whitu tekau mā waru ki tēnei rā nei. Ko ngā kupu a Hoera hai tauwhiro i ngā tamariki ki roto i te ao e puta whakawaho ai rātau mai i tō rātau whārua whakatipu.

Ko ngā tipu hōu o te ūpoko tuaono he whakaatu i ngā moemoeā, ngā whakakitenga ki ngā kaumātua o Tūhoe me te haahi i whakarite ai me whakauru ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te kura o Ruātoki kia ora tonu ai tērā momo mātauranga, ā, me hanga he huihuinga nui mā Tūhoe mō te whā tekau tau kia ora tonu ai te reo me te Tūhoetanga o Tūhoe whānui.

6.5 Te Kura o Ruātoki

Nō te tau kotahi mano waru rau iwa tekau mā ono ka tuwhera te kura o Ruātoki. Tekau mā waru ngā tamariki o te kura. Ko tōku koroua ko Akuira Tiakiwai tētahi o ngā ākonga o taua kura. Karekau ahau e kōrero whānui mō te mana, te tapu, te pākeha rānei o ngā akoranga o aua tau i roto i te kura nā te mea ehara koirā taku kaupapa matua e whāia nei e au.

Ko te reo Pākehā anake te reo ako, te reo āki me te reo kōrero i roto i te kura mai i tōna timatanga tae noa ki ngā tau ono tekau. I te pito o ngā tau ono tekau ka puta he nui ngā āwangawanga o te iwi ki te taumata mātauranga Pākehā e akotia ana ki ngā tamariki o Ruātoki, ki te whakapākehātia hoki o te tamaiti Māori e ngā kaiako Pākeha o aua tau. Kua toko te mānukanuka o te iwi ki te kaha memeha o te reo o Tūhoe i roto i te iwi whānui.

6.6 Te Hui Ahurei ā-Tūhoe

I te pito o ngā tau ono tekau ka puta te āwangawanga nui whakaāritarita i ngā kaumātua o Ngāi Tūhoe kua kaha rawa te marara o Tūhoe ki ngā tōpito katoa o te motu, ā, me pēhea rā te whakatō i te Tūhoetanga ki roto i te iwi nātemea kei te kaha te memeha o te reo tūturu ake o Tūhoe, kei te mahue ngā haka tawhito, ngā mōteatea, ngā kōrero tawhito, ngā whakapapa, te whanaungatanga me te matemateāone o te iwi. Ka tahuri a Te Rangianiwaniwa Rangihau ki te whakatū i ngā wānanga huri i te motu, kia rongo ia me ngā koroua i ngā nawe o Tūhoe tawhiti ki ngā nawe o Tūhoe tata. Ko te hua nui i puta i tērā ko Te Hui Ahurei ā-Tūhoe tērā ka ara i te tau whitu tekau mā tahi ki roto o Te Arawa kia mau motuhake ai te Tūhoetanga o te iwi, e whakahaerea tonu nei i tēnei rā.

6.6.1 Kua katia te kura tuarua o Ruātoki

I te pito o te tau whitu tekau mā rua ka katia te kura tuarua o Ruātoki. I te timatanga o te tau whitu tekau mā toru ka kawea ngā tamariki ki te kura tuarua o Whakatāne kura ai. E rua tonu ngā kaupapa i katia ai te kura o Ruātoki. Tuatahi kua iti rawa ngā ākonga o te kura, tuarua kua tīmata te hangaia o te kura Pākehā tuarua hou ki Whakatane, arā, ko te kura tuarua o Te Taoroa. Ko ngā tuākana o te kura, ngā tau tekau ki te tau tekau mā rua i haria ki te kura tuarua o Whakatāne ko ngā tau iwa i haria ki te kura tuarua o Te Taoroa. I te hariatanga o ngā tamariki o Ruātoki ki reira kura ai

karekau i tāea e ngā tamariki o Ruātoki ngā akoranga a ngā māhita Pākehā, he kaha rawa te Pākehā o ngā kura e rua, he kaha rawa te Pākehā o ngā ako, he uaua hoki ki ngā tamariki te kōrero Pākehā.

Tuarua ka wehe atu ngā tamariki i te whārua o Ruātoki karekau i whakaritea o rātau wairua ki tō rātau ao hou e whakauru atu ana rātau. I reira ka ekehia rātau e ngā kōrero hāhāni a ngā kaiako Pākehā, a ngā tamariki Pākehā mai, Māori mai. Karekau i rua tau ka puta te uimākihoi, te totohe, te tinihanga me te mahi kino a ngā tamariki o Ruātoki. He wā roa e tohe ana ngā mātua ki te rapu orange mō a rātau tamariki.

6.6.2 Te kura reo rua tuatahi o Aotearoa

I te tau whitu tekau mā toru ka tīmata Te Kāwana ki te kōrero mō ngā kura e noho ana waru tekau ōrau ākongā he Māori. Kua tīmata te kōrerohia o tētahi kura reo rua⁶⁹ kia whakaarahia ki roto o Aotearoa inā hoki kei te kite te tari mātauranga kei te hē kē atu ngā tamariki Māori i roto i ngā kura huri i te motu. Ko Te Rangianiwaniwa Rangihau te kaihautu i tēnei kaupapa. I roto i ngā whakawhitiwhitinga kōrero a Te Tāhūhū o Te Mātauranga, Te Tari Maori me Te Kāwana, ka whakatauhia ko te kura o Ruātoki hai kura reo rua tuatahi mō Aotearoa. He maha ngā hui a Te Kāwana me te iwi o Ruātoki, ngā mātua, me te komiti whakahaere o te kura. Ko ētahi mātua i whakaae ki te kura reo rua ko ētahi karekau i whakaae ka haria ā rātau tamariki ki ngā kura Pākehā. I te pito o te tau whitu tekau mā whitu ka tohua ko Tāwhirimatea Williams hai tumuaki mō te kura o Ruātoki, ā, māna hai para te huarahi o te mātauranga i raro i te maru o te kura reo rua mō ngā tamariki o Ruātoki, karekau hoki he kura reo rua i roto o Aotearoa whānui. Ko ngā taumata ako tūturu o te reo i te kura mai i te tau tahi ki te tau ono ko te reo Māori anake. Mai i te tau whitu ki te tau waru ko ngā reo e rua.

Kia maumahara kua whakakorea te kura tuarua nō reira ka wehe atu ngā tamariki i muri o te tau waru ka haere tika rātau ki ngā kura tuarua Pākehā o Whakatane. He tau e ara ana, he tau e paheke ana, ka kitea e ngā tatauranga karekau i te eke ngā tamariki o Ruātoki e haere ana ki ngā kura o waho. Ka noho a Tāwhirimatea rāua ko Kaa Williams, ngā kaumātua o te whārua, ngā mātua o ngā tamariki me Ngāi Tūhoe kei roto i ngā tari mātauranga e mahi ana ki te whakairo i tētahi tono ki Te Kāwanatanga kia whakahokia mai te kura tuarua o Ruātoki i raro i te maru o te kura reo rua. I ahu

⁶⁹ Kura reo rua – Bilingual school

mai tērā whakaaro i tētahi o ngā koroua o ngā tamariki i a Theo Hurkmans he tatimana, he hungaona nā te whānau Taipeti o Ruātoki. Ka noho a Tawhirimatea raua ko Kaa me te heamana o te kura i taua wā a Tuhitaare Nohotima ki te whakwhitiwhiti kōrero me Te Kawana. He wā roa e tohe ana ka whakaae Te Kāwanatanga ka timataria te kura tuarua i te tau waru tekau mā waru. Kua tau ngā wairua o ngā tamariki.

6.6.3 He maha wānanga mātauranga

He maha ngā wānanga ā te iwi mō te mātauranga o ngā tamariki i te kura o Ruātoki. He maha ngā kaupapa i ara, he maha ngā kaupapa i pareā ki te taha. Kua tīmata te whakaaraarahia o te Tūhoetanga me ōna āhuatanga katoa ki roto i te kura. Nā Hohepa Kereopa⁷⁰ i whakahui ngā kaumātua ki te kōrero mō ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū hai ako ki ngā tamariki o te kura. Ko Te Kari Waaka, ko Te Hira Haumate, ko Te Rangipuke Tari, ko Kupai McGarvey, ko Timi Riini, ko Pene Hake, ko Mere Hake, ko Nawa Melbourne, ko Timi Rangitane Teepa, ko Tuhitaare Nohotima, ko Moai Tihi, ko Theo Hurkmans, ko Hopaea Teepa, ko Hariata Akuhata, ko Te Hiko Akuhata, ko Maramena Karaka, Ko Hariata raua ko Te Hiko Akuhata, ko Rawinia raua ko Wi Whitu, ko Te Raipine raua ko Dick Kelly, ko Te Uruhina McGarvey, ko Tikina Heremia me ētahi atu. Whakaae katoa rātau me whakauru mai ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te kura engari kauā e akohia, e whakahaerehia ngā karakia tawhito, karakia atua Māori nātemea karekau nā koroua i whakaae kia akohia ngā kaupapa e rua kei taupatupatu te atua o tētahi ki te atua o tētahi, ka tānoanoa tētahi i tētahi.

Nā Te Kari Waaka rāua ko Kupai McGarvey tērā kōrero i whakatau, whakaae te katoa. I muri mai ka pō takototia te kaupapa o ngā whakaako i ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te kura. Tae katoa mai ngā kaumātua, ngā mātua me te iwi ki te pō takoto i tū ki te marae o Ōtenuku. I reira ka whakatauhia kia āta hangaia ngā pou ako mō te kura, anei aua pou ako. Ko te Tūhoetanga te tāhūhū o te whare ako, ko ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū te poutokomanawa, ko ngā heke ngā akoranga katoa o te marautanga ako tamariki, ko ngā akoranga Tūhoe ngā tekoteko, ko te mātauranga te pou roto, ko te mauri o te kura te pou tuārongo, ko ngā kaumātua ngā pou o waho, ko Te Tāhūhū o te Mātauranga ki te marae ātea, ko te mauri raranga whāriki te kaiwhiri i ngā wairua o ngā tamariki kia mauri tau ai te ako a te tamaiti, ko ngā akoranga hōhonu hei whatu i

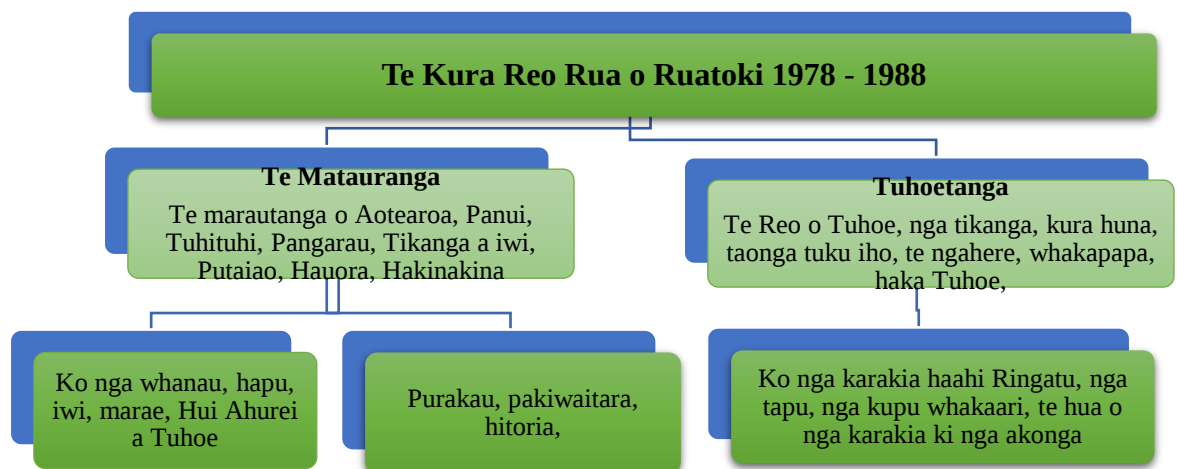
⁷⁰ Hohepa Kereopa: He tohunga nō Ngāi Tūhoe

te korowai o tēnā tamaiti, o tēnā tamaiti mutu noa tana kura, puta noa ia ki te ao whānui kia kore ai ia e rongō i te makariri, i te mokemoke o te ao.

I aua wānanga anō ka whakatauhia e aua koroua anō, “Akohia ko te reo me te mita o te reo tūturu āke o Ruātoki ki ngā tamariki o te kura. Kauā e tawhiti atu i tērā te ako i te reo. Kia ngāwari noa te whāngai i te reo ki ngā tamariki kia mau pai ai, kia ora roa ai.”

6.6.4 Ngā Kaiako o Te Kura o Ruātoki

Tuarua i hangaia he ture, e ngā koroua ki te tono mahi he kaiako ki te kura o Ruātoki me uiui mārika rawa ki tōna māramatanga ki te Tūhoetanga me ōna āhuatanga o te kura, te reo, ngā tikanga, te whakaako, ngā haka, ngā mōteatea, me te pono o te kaitono ki ngā karakia Ringatū, me pūmau ngā kaiako katoa ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i a rā, i a rā o te wiki ahakoa nō tēhea haahi ia. Nō reira rā anō te hohoutanga o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te kura o Ruātoki.



Whakaahua 32: Te Kura Reo o Ruātoki 1978-1988

6.6.5 Tohunga tuatahi

Ko Te Hira Haumate o te hapū o Te Urewera te tohunga tuatahi ki te whakaako i ngā karakia ki ngā tamariki o te kura, ka mate a Te Hira, i muri mai ka noho ko Rangiteremauri Rangipuke Tari te tohunga whakaako, e rua e rua a Te Hira raua ko Te Rangipuke karekau i utua ki te whakahaere i ngā karakia i roto i te kura i a rā, i a rā o te wiki o te mārama, o te tau. Ko tō raua ngākau nui ki ngā karakia te kaitō mai i

a raua ki te kura i ngā wā katoa. Whai muri i a rāua ka riro ko te tama a Rangiteremauri ko Henare Heremia te tohunga whakahaere i ngā karakia, i muri mai ko Ponti Hauwaho, ko Hāki Ata, ā, taka mai nei ki au i tēnei rā nei. Haruru ana te kura me ngā tamariki i a ata ki te whakahaere i ngā karakia. Ngā tamariki me ngā kaiako katoa ka whakahaere i ngā karakia. Ka wānanga anō he aha rā ngā karakia e tika ana hai ako ki ngā tamariki.

6.6.6 Ngā karakia kei te akohia i te kura

I ngā tau whitu tekau, waru tekau i noho noa ngā karakia ki ngā karakia whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona, ngā karakia o te whakatuwhera whare ko ngā karakia a Etana ērā, ko ngā karakia whakatau wairua ko ngā karakia a ngā Kīngi me ngā Poropiti ērā. Nō ngā tau o muri mai ka whakawhānuitia atu e mātau aua karakia e karakia tonutia nei i tēnei rā nei.

6.6.7 Ngā akoranga kei roto i ngā karakia

I a tau ka whakatauhia ngā karakia mō ngā wāhanga e whā o te tau, kei roto i aua karakia ngā akoranga nui mō te oranga o ngā tamariki i roto i a rātau akoranga me te mau o rātau wairua ki raro i te tapu o tō tātau Atua nui i te rangi. I a wāhanga o te tau ka akohia kia rua ngā whakahaerenga karakia. He karakia mō te rima wiki tuatahi o tēnā wāhanga, he karakia mō ngā wiki tuarima whakamutunga o tēnā wāhanga o te tau. Anei e whai ake nei te mahere o ngā karakia i a tau:

Ngā Karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki			
Wāhanga tuatahi Ngā Karakia whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona Ngā Karakia a Hoera mō Te Tua	Wāhanga tuarua Ngā Karakia o Te Huamata me Te Pure Ngā Karakia o Te Hāpati	Wāhanga tuatoru Ngā Karakia a ngā Kingi me ngā Poropiti Ngā Karakia a Etana mō Te Hura Kōhatu	Wāhanga tuawhā Ngā Karakia whakakitenga o ngā Anahera kia Aperahama Ngā karakia a Paora mō te tuku

Whakaahua 33: Ngā Karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki 2018

6.7 WĀHANGA TUATAHI O TE TAU

Ngā karakia whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona – ngā wiki tuatahi ki te tuarima.

Ko ngā karakia tuatahi o te tau ko ngā karakia whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona, he awhi mai i ngā tamariki mai i a rātau hararei ki ngā rā hou o te kura mō te tau. He tuku whakamoemiti mō ngā kaupapa nui mō tērā wāhanga. He nui ngā akoranga o te tikanga ā-iwi te whakatau wairua, ngā akoranga o te inoi, te nohopuku me te whakaaronui.

6.7.1 Ngā karakia o Te Tūā – mō ngā wiki tuaono ki te tekau

Ko ngā karakia tuarua ko ngā karakia o Te Tūā, ka whakatapuhia ngā tamariki ki roto i te korōria o Ihowā o ngā mano. Karekau te haahi Ringatū e iriiri i a rātau kōhungahunga a rātau tamariki. Ko tā Te Ringatū he whakatapu i te kōhungahunga ki roto i te tapu o Ihowā me te whakatapu hoki i tōna īngoa, kia tae rawa te tangata ki tōna pakeketanga ki te tohu ko tēhea te haahi e tika ana mōna e iriiritia ai ia. He nui akoranga mā ngā kaiako ki ngā tamariki mō te whakaiti, mō te manaaki tētahi i tētahi, mō te whakarongo ki ngā akoranga a ngā mātua me ngā kaiako.

6.7.2 WĀHANGA TUARUA O TE TAU

Ngā Karakia o Te Huamata me Te Pure: - tuatahi ki te wiki tuarima

Ko ngā karakia tuatoru ko ngā karakia o Te Huamata, he nui akoranga mō te Pūtaiao, te Hauora me te Tikanga ā-iwi kei roto i ngā karakia o Te Huamata. I kī ake rā karekau te Ringatū e whakanui i a Matariki. Ko tā te Ringatū ko ngā kaupapa o Te Huamata. I a tau ka whakatōhia ngā purapura ki roto i te maara kai a ngā tamariki kia kite ai rātau i te puāwaitanga o ngā purapura, ngā kākano, ngā tipu hou, ngā puakiweu, ngā māhuri, ngā tōtara haemata, koirā hoki ngā taumata ako o te kura tuatahi.

6.7.3 Ngā karakia o Te Hāpati – wiki tuaono ki te wiki tekau

Ko ngā karakia tuawhā ko ngā karakia o te hāpati. Ko te nui o ngā akoranga o te hāpati ko te ako i ngā ākonga ki te whakaaro nui ki a rātau ake mahi kura, te whakaaro nui ki te tangata, ki te whakaaro nui ki ō rātau whānau, hapū me tō rātau iwi.

6.8 TE WĀHANGA TUATORU

Ngā karakia a ngā Kīngi me ngā Poropiti – wiki tuatahi ki te wiki tuarima

Ko ngā karakia tuarima ko ngā karakia a ngā Kīngi me ngā Poropiti, he nui ngā akoranga whakahaumarū i te wairua tangata mai i ngā poke o te ao, he akoranga mō te whakatā i te wairua tangata kia kore e noho i roto i te kiriweti o te kikokiko.

6.8.1 Ngā karakia a Ētana – wiki tuaono ki te wiki tekau

Ko ngā karakia a Ētana ngā karakia hura kōhatu. Ko te nui o ēnei karakia hai ako i ngā tamariki ki te whakatoka i o rātau whakaaro ki a rātau mahi kura nātemea ka tīmata tō rātau whakangunguhia mō ngā whakamātautau ā-waho i te wāhanga tuawhā o te tau.

6.9 TE WĀHANGA TUAWHĀ

Ngā karakia te whakakitenga o ngā Anahera kia Āperahama – wiki tuatahi ki te tuarima

Ko ngā akoranga a ngā anahera kia Āperahama kei tēnei wāhanga o te tau ko te wā tuku taonga, e kitea ai ko wai te toa whakaihuwaka mō te kura whānui, he aha ngā taonga i mau i ngā ākongā, he aha te oranga o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū kia rātau, ā, kei roto hoki i te hīmene a ngā anahera te whakakitenga ki a Āperahama e kī ana, “ka whakanuia koe e ahau ka pērā te rite me ngā whetū o te rangi, me te onepū o te moana.

6.9.1 Ngā karakia a Paora ngā karakia o Te Tuku – wiki tuaono ki te wiki tekau

Ko ngā karakia a Paora ngā karakia tuku i ngā tamariki o te tau tekau mā toru ki roto i te ao whānui. He korowai i ō rātau wairua ki te korowai kaha ō Ihowā o ngā mano, he whakaoti hoki i ō rātau whāriki kua tekau mā toru tau nei rātau e raranga ana mō te mātauranga. Ka tukua rātau ki te ao whānui mō tō rātau mōhio he Atua tō rātau hai whakawhirinakitanga atu.

6.9.2 TE KOHA O TE AKO A HOROMONA I NGĀ TAMARIKI Ō

IHARAIRA

Hai konei ka tino tawhito taku hoki whakamuri ki ngā tau whā tekau rima tekau o te mātauranga ki roto o Ruātoki. I ngā tau rima tekau ko Ruātoki Māori Native School. He Pākehā katoa ngā kaiako. He Pākehā katoa ngā kaupapa ako. Karekau he paku

kaupapa Māori i akohia ki roto o te kura. I tērā wā he tino uaua ki ngā tamariki o Ruātoki te whaiwhai i te reo Pākehā, iwa tekau ōrau o ngā tamariki karekau e mōhio ki te kōrero Pākehā, heoi ka patua ngā tamariki e ngā kaiako Pākehā he kōrero Māori i te kura. Ka whakawhiuhia rātau ki te ako ki te tuhi, te kōrero me te pānui Pākehā. Kei roto i ngā ako a Horomona e pēnei ana:

“Kei whakarērea koe e te atawhai me te pono, heia ki tōu kakī, tuhituhia iho, ko tōu ngākau noa he papa. Pēnei ka whiwhi koe ki te atawhai me te mātauranga pai i te aroaro o Te Atua, o te tangata. Whakapaua atu tōu ngākau ki te whakawhirinaki atu ki a Ihōwa, kaua hoki e okioki atu ki tōu mātauranga ake.”

(Te Paipera Tapu 1992: Ngā whakatauki 3: 1- 35 wh: 651)

He rite tonu te tuāpapa o ngā akoranga a Horomona o te kawenata tawhito ki te akohia o ngā tamariki o ngā kura i aua tau rima tekau. Anei kē tō rātau reo matua, ka whakauruhia mai he reo kē hai ako mā rātau. Mōhio tonu iho Te Kāwana karekau e tāea e ngā tamariki Māori, ka patua kia tāea rawa. Me pēhea hoki e mau tika ai mehemea karekau e pai te ngākau me te wairua o te tamaiti? I tino whakarērea ngā tamariki o ērā rā e te atawhai me te pono, ka whiua atu rātau ki roto i te korokoro o te raiona⁷¹ e tū mai rā i Pōneke. Ahakoa rā kua tuhia kētia ki roto i te karaipiture ngā whakatūpato a Horomona mō te ako tamariki karekau ngā karaitiana nā rātau nei i kawē mai te rongopai, te rangimāria me te maungārongo ki Aotearoa i aro atu ki ērā tohutohu. Ka kitea tērā parekura ki roto i taua reanga o ngā rima tekau tau kua tipu hai kaumātua i ēnei rā nei ki roto o Tūhoe. Karekau tonu te nuinga o rātau e mōhio ki te tuhi Pākehā, ki te kōrero Pākehā kia tika, karekau hoki rātau e mōhio ki te tuhi me te pānui Māori. Ko te mutunga atu o tērā hunga he noho i roto i te nohopuku me te whakaiti nā te whakamā.

6.9.3 Te kupu whakaari

Kia paku nei taku tiki atu i te kupu whakatūpato a Te Matua Tangata Te Kooti Arikirangi Te Turuki e pēnei ana: “Akohia a koutou tamariki ki te tuhi i o rātau īngoa. Koina anake! Kauā e neke atu i tērā tō rātau mōhio ki te mātauranga Pākehā”, (Te Matua Tangata 1870 Kōrero ā-waha Tūranga). Ko te whakaputanga o tērā kōrero, ko ngā Māori karekau i tino kaha ki te kōrero Māori i aua rā i tino kore te reo Māori i

⁷¹ Te korokoro o te raiona – te whare pāremata i Pōneke.

roto i a rātau, i roto hoki i o rātau kāinga tipu, ka huri kotahi tonu tō rātau reo ko te reo Pākehā .

6.10 NGĀ PURAPURA WAIRUA RINGATŪ

Hai tēnei wāhanga o te ūpoko ka whakaatuhia ngā taumata ako o i a tau i roto i te kura i raro i te mana o ngā purapura Ringatū e whakatōtia nei ki roto i te kura.

6.10.1 Ko ngā tamariki tau kore ki te tahi: Ko ngā Purapura

Ko te tau tuatahi tērā o te tamaiti ki roto i te kura. Ko te nuinga o ngā tamariki ka whakauru mai ki te kura i tērā tau karekau e mōhio ki te pānui, ki te tuhi me te kōrero nō reira ka whakaritea ki ngā purapura wairua ka kawea nei e te haahi ki roto i te maara tapu i te wā o Te Huamata ka waiho ki reira mā te mōmonatanga o te oneone ia e tipu ai tae noa ki te wā o Te Pure i te marama o Noema. Ko tā te kaiako he ako i te tērā taumata tamariki ki te kōrero Māori. Me matatau te tamaiti ki te kōrero Māori i tērā taumata i roto i te ono marama. Hai reira rā anō ka akohia rātau ki te tuhi pū reta. Ko ngā karakia ka akohia ki tēnei reanga ko ngā karakia whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona mō te katoa o te tau. Ka tuaruatia te akohia o ngā karakia whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona kia kaingākau te wairua o te tamaiti ki tērā wairua reo, ki tērā wairua waiata mōteatea. Karekau e roa ka tau o rātau wairua ki te kura, mā te karakia hai ako.

6.10.2 Ko ngā tamariki tau rua: Ko ngā Kākano

Ko te tau rua tēnei o te tamaiti. He rerekē te kākano mai i te purapura. Ko te purapura he kākano wairua, ka mate te tangata ka whakahokia tana tinana ki roto i te oneone e whānau mai anō ai he purapura hou. Ko te kākano ko ngā kākano hua whenua e whakatōhia nei e te tangata. Ka hoatu he punua kākano mā tēnā tamaiti mā tēnā tamaiti ka whakakī i tana ipu ki te oneone, ka whakatō i te kākano. Me mōhio te tamaiti ki te waiwai i tana ipu kākano ka mātaki i te kākano e pihipihi ake ana mai roto o te ipu. Kei te rite tonu te whakatipu o te tamaiti tau rua ki tō te punua kākano rā, nō reira ko te mahina nui ko te whakatau i te wairua o te tamaiti kia rata ia ki ngā kaupapa kei te akohia, kei te tangata whenua ki roto i a ia aua akoranga, kei te rata ia ki te kura.

6.10.3 Ko ngā tamariki tau toru: Ko ngā Tipu Hou

Ko ngā tipu hou he rite ki ngā punua rīwai ka rūmakitia rā ki roto i te maara kai.

Kua tae te tamaiti ki te tau whā kua mōhio kē ia ki te kōrero reo kāuta, kua mau ngā pū reta Māori kua taunga ki te pānui i ngā kupu ngāwari noa, kua tino angitū te reo kōrero me te wairua tamaiti, ā, kua tangata whenua ki roto i a ia te hīmene, te pānui me te waiata whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona. Toru tau e ako ana i ngā Purapura, ngā Kākano me ngā Tipu Hou ki ngā karakia whakamoemiti a Rāwiri rāua ko Horomona kua tau.

6.10.4 Ko ngā tamariki tau whā: Ko ngā Akatea

Ko Te Akatea he wāhanga o te rākau he rau nei, ka toro haere i runga i te rākau, ka hora haere ki runga i te whenua. Ki te whakaritea te tamariki tau rima ki Te Akatea ko tōna ritenga kua tino mārō te reo Tūhoe o te tamaiti, ka kitea te angitū o te tamaiti i roto i ana akoranga katoa ahakoa he aha. Kei te hīkaka te hinengaro tamariki ki te whai i te tiketiketanga o te mātauranga mō tōna reanga. He wā hoki tēnei kua mōhio te tamaiti ki te kino me te pai ā-hoa nei, ā-hoariri nei, ā-whakairo kōrero nei. Kua tīmata ngā akoranga mō te whakatūpatō. Kua tīmata tēnei reanga ki te ako i ngā karakia o Te Tūā me Te Huamata, kia mahana tana ngākau ki ngā kupu hōu me ngā ako hōu kei roto i ērā karakia.

6.10.5 Ko ngā tamariki Tau rima: Ko Ngā Hua Hou

Ko ngā hua hou ko ngā taewa, riwai ka kōmakatia ana ki roto i ngā kōputu kua kitea arā ngā hua hou. Kua tīmata te whāngai i te tamaiti ki te hōhonutanga o te mātauranga e tika ana mō tērā reanga akoranga. He ngāwari noa te reo ako, kei te poipoi tonu i a rātau, engari me te hoatu anō i ngā akoranga hou hai mīharotanga ma ngā tamariki. Ka tāea e tērā reanga tamariki te hono i a rātau ki o rātau marae, ki o rātau hapū, ki o rātau whānau kia whānui te whakaaraa i o rātau whakapapa.

Me matatau rātau ko wai ngā taniwha o tō ratau tipuna awa o Ohinemataroa ā, he aha tō rātau pānga ki ngā pae maunga e karapoti nei i te whārua o Ruātoki.

Ko te mea nui rawa atu ka tāea e aua tamariki tau rima te whakahaere i ngā karakia e tika ana mō tērā reanga ako.

6.10.6 Ko ngā tamariki tau ono: Ko ngā puakiweu

Ko ngā toro o ngā aka hua whenua ka mahue atu ki roto i te oneone o te maara, ara ana he tau hou kua tipu ake anō ngā hua whenua o aua puakiweu. I te nuinga o te wā ko ngā aka riwai ērā.

Ko te whakaritenga o ngā tamariki tau ono ki te puakiweu, kua hōhonu ke tā rātau rapu i te mātauranga me te kōrero ka akohia kia rātau. Kua tīmata te akohia ki te ngāwaritanga o te reo marae ki te reo ōkawa e tāea ana e ngā tamariki o tērā taumata. Kua taunga ngā wairua o ngā tamariki ki ngā karakia ka whakaakohia i a wāhanga o te tau. Ahakoa karekau anō kia tangata whenua ki roto i a rātau, ko te mea nui ke kei te ako rātau i ngā karakia, kei te hoatuhia hoki he kupu o te rā i a rā e hāngai ana ki te whakakitenga nui me ngā whakaaturanga hou o te rā kura a te tamaiti.

6.10.7 Ko ngā tamariki tua whitu: Ko ngā Māhuri:

Ko te māhuri ko ngā rākau tōtara paku kei te pītawitawi tonu te toro whakarunga engari pakeke rawa ake te rākau māhuri kua taikaha tōtara haemata nei. Kua māro ngā akoranga katoa o te kura takawaenga ki ngā tamariki, kua angitū rātau i roto i a rātau mahi katoa, hākinakina, mahi marae, he ngākau nui ki te kura, ki ana hoa, ki tana whārua, ka toro haere ana ringa me tana ngākau ki te awhi i ngā tamariki paku o te kura. Kua tangata whenua ki roto i tēnei tamaiti tokorima ana īnoi.

6.10.8 Ko ngā tamariki tau waru: Ko ngā Tōtara Haemata:

Kei te kitea kei te rongohia ēnei tamariki i roto i te kura, he kaha ki te ārahi i ētahi atu, he tino matatau ki te mārōtanga o ngā kaupapa taina, tuakana, he mōhio ki ngā karakia e tika ana kia mau i a rātau i tērā taumata ako, he māro angitu mauri tangata e kore ia e whati.

6.10.9 Ko ngā ākonga o te wharekura: Tau iwa, tekau, tekau mā tahi, tekau mā rua, tekau mā toru:

Kei tēnei reanga ka whāngaia rātau ki te tiketike Tūhoetanga mē ōna āhuatanga reo marae, reo ōkawa katoa. Me tangata whenua ki roto i ēnei ākonga ngā karakia katoa ka akohia kia rātau i a wāhanga o te tau, ka tāea e rātau te whakahāngai i te kupu o te rā mai te paipera kia rātau mō taua rā, ka tāea e te ākonga te kawē i ngā akoranga tiketike Tūhoetanga, ngā tikanga me ngā tapu mai i te kura ki runga i ngā marae maha o Tūhoe huri i te rohe. I ngā wā e haere ana ngā tuākana o te kura ki ngā tekau mā rua a Te Haahi Ringatū ka haruru i a rātau ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata me te mīharo harikoa o ngā kaumātua o te haahi ki tērā ahuatanga.

6.10.10 Whakahaere i ngā karakia i te kura

I a ata ka tohua e te kaiako matua o ngā karakia kia tokotoru ngā tamatāne whakahaere i ngā karakia mai i tōna tīmatanga, hīmene, īnoi wāhi, pānui, waiata kati noa i te karakia. Ka mau tonu tērā tikanga o te tohu i ngā tamatāne ki te whakahere i ngā karakia a kura, kia hāngai tonu ki ngā ture a te haahi ko ngā tāne anake ka āhei hai tohunga mō Te Haahi Ringatū i Ruātoki. Karekau e whakaaehia ngā wāhine hai tohunga. Ka tohua hoki te pirihiimana o te kura ko tāna mahi he patu i te pere karakia i a ata, i a ata, ka whakatau i ngā tamariki i mua i te tīmatanga o te karakia a ngā tohunga. He āhua uaua ki ētahi tamariki tāne, ā, karekau e patua o rātau wairua e whakahau kinotia rānei kei kore hoki e rata ki te karakia pakeke noa rātau.

6.11 Ngā waiata tawhito a Te Kooti Arikirangi Te Turuki – Te Matua Tangata

I tua atu i te akohia o ngā karakia Ringatū ki ngā tamariki i a rā, i a rā ka akohia hoki ngā waiata tawhito ngā mōteatea a Te Matua Tangata e mōhio ana e ngā kaiako. Ko ngā mōteatea nui kei te waiatatia e ngā tamariki i te kura ko ‘Kaore te pō nei mōrikarika noa’, he waiata tawhito nā Te Matua Tangata mō te mana motuhake o Tūhoe, ngā kaupapa nui a Te Karauna, āna kupu whakatūpato kaua rawa e hokona ngā whenua o Tūhoe. Ka tū au ka korikori, he waiata tawhito e whakaatu ana i te wā i mauheretia a Te Kooti ki runga o Wharekauri, ka whānakotia e ia te tima ‘Te Raiwhara’ hai whakahoki mai i a ia me te nuinga o ngā wāhine me ngā mauhere ki Ahuriri. Ko Takoto rawa iho i te pō, he waiata tawhito e whakaatu ana i āna hikoinga waewae i runga i te mata o te whenua, me tana whakapono ki ngā uara o te maungarongo, te rangimāria me te rongopai. Ko Pinepine te kura, i tīkina atu e ia mai i ngā kupu i titoa mō Te Umurangi o Ngāti Kahungunu. Ko tā Te Matua Tangata Pinepine te kura e kōrero ana mō tōna ao i te wā i mauheretia ia, i whiua ki runga i ngā kaipuke, i mau ai ki te korokoro o te waipiro me te nuinga atu o ana kōrero. Ko ngā ākonga o te wharekura ka ako i ēnei momo waiata, he āhua uaua mā ngā tamariki o te kura takawaenga.

6.12 Ngā tuākana rangahau

Ka akohia ngā ākonga tau tekau mā rua, tekau mā toru ki te rangahau i ngā kōrero mō te haahi Ringatū, mō te ao o Te Matua Tangata, mō ngā kupu whakaari e tāea ana. Ko te maringa nui o tērā momo ako, kua hangaia e Te Mana Tohu Mātauranga o Aotearoa ngā paerewa ako taumata rua, taumata toru mō ngā haahi Māori me ōna āhuatanga

katoa, nō reira ka riro mai i ngā ākonga he whiwhinga ōkawa mō ngā paerewa ako Tohu Matauranga ā Motu.

He tino whānui o rātau pukenga mō ngā haahi Māori.

He nui ngā akoranga a Te Haahi Ringatū ka akohia ki ngā ākonga. Ko te nuinga o ngā ako ka waihotia ki roto i te tapu kia mōhio ai ngā ākonga he aha te tikanga o te kura huna o te taonga tuku iho o te mātauranga tapu.

6.12.1 Ngā hua nui ka puta

Kua whā tekau mā rua tau te kura o Ruātoki e noho ana hai kura tūturu Māori Tūhoe ake nei, kua whā tekau tau ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū e akohia ana i roto i te kura, e ui ai te ngākau he aha rā ngā hua kua puta i ērā momo akoranga, i ōwati ai ngā koroua o ngā whitu tekau tau, mā te reanga whakatipu hai pupuri ngā karakia a te haahi, ā, kei roto i ngā karakia ngā akoranga tawhito, tapu, tiketike hai mekameka whakapaipai mō ngā wairua, ngākau o ngā tamariki e pakeke ai rātau.

6.12.2 Ngā tau ako o te kaituhi

Kua toru tekau mā whitu tau te kaituhi e whakaako ana i te mātauranga Tūhoe ki ngā tamariki o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki me ngā tamariki o Te Kura Māori o Waiohau, he nui ngā whakakitenga i roto i aua tau katoa. Ko te ture tuatahi o te ako i ngā karakia ki ngā tamariki, kaua e wehewehehia ngā ako i ngā karakia, me ōrite te ako i a rātau katoa, kauā e whakatairangatia ko ngā tamariki Ringatū anake i roto i ngā whakahaerenga karakia, engari me tohatoha ngā mahi ki ngā ākonga katoa, kauā e whakanuitia ngā tamariki o tēnā hapū, o tēnā hapū, i roto i ngā karakia me ngā akoranga katoa o te kura. Kotahi tonu te hapū ako, ko te whānau whānui o te kura.

6.12.3 Te whāriki raranga o te ākonga

I roto i ngā akoranga me ngā karakia katoa o te kura, ka riro mā aua karakia me aua akoranga rā hai āwhina te whānau o te kura ki te raranga i te whāriki mātauranga o i a tamaiti mai i te tau tahi tae noa ki te tau tekau mā toru, mō tana wehe atu i te kura he whāriki tōna kua whiria e ia ki te muka harakeke, kei roto i aua whiringa ko ngā akoranga katoa o ana tau katoa ki te Wharekura o Ruātoki. He kōrero he akoranga kei roto i aua whāriki katoa, e whaikupu ai te ākonga ki ngā whakairotanga kōrero mātauranga o tana whāriki.

6.12.4 Te whatu Korowai

I roto i te tekau mā toru tau o te ākonga e haere ana ki te Wharekura o Ruātoki e noho ai ngā Kaiako me ngā ākonga ki te whatu i te korowai mātauranga o te ākonga mō tana wehe atu i te kura ki te ao whānui karekau ia e rongō i te makariri i te mokemoke nātemea kei roto katoa i taua korowai rā ngā tohutohu o te īnoi o te nohopuku, o te whakaaro nui, o te whakaiti, o te aroha me te mahi tahi e tāea ai e te ākonga te kī he tamaiti mauri tau ia

6.12.5 Ngā ākonga tawhito o te kura

He maha ngā ākonga i haere ki ngā whare wānanga o waho ka noho atu mō ngā tau e rite ana. Tokoiwa o aua ākonga kua hoki mai hai kaiako mo te wharekura i tēnei wā nei, he maha rātau kua whai pā harakeke kua puta ngā whakaaro mō tō rātau akohia ki ngā karakia Ringatū i roto i te kura.

6.13 Kaikōrero tuatahi

Ko te kaikōrero tuatahi i kī i tōna haerenga hai ākonga ki te whare wānanga o Waikato karekau ia i roa ka rongō kino ia i te mokemoke mō te wā kāinga, kua mahue mai i a ia ana mātua, tana whānau, tana hapū. I ngā wā e kaha ana tana pōnānā mō ngā mahi e mahia ana i roto o Waikato kotahi tonu tana whakawhirinakitanga ko ngā karakia i akohia rā e ia. Ka tangata whenua ngā karakia ki roto i a ia, karekau i roa kua kaha rātau ngā rangatahi o Tūhoe ki te whakahuihui i a rātau anō ki te whakahaere karakia mō rātau i mua i te timatanga o ngā akoranga o te whare wānanga. Ko tana kōrero whakamutunga, koirā te taonga nui katoa i kawea e ia i roto i a ia mai te kura ko ngā karakia Ringatū.

6.14 Te kaikōrero tuarua

Ko te kaikōrero tuarua i kī ia, i a te wā ka haere tō rātau kapa whutupōro ki a rātau takaro nui ka whakakaohia rātau e o rātau kaiārahi i te tuatahi ki te kōrero ā-kapa me te whakahaere karakia. Whakamā katoa rātau ki te whakahaere karakia, me tana mōhio karekau he hurihanga ake karekau hoki ngā koroua e whakauru atu ki roto i a rātau kōrero. Ka whakahautia ia ki te whakahaere i ngā karakia, ka hohou ki roto i a ia me te kapa te pono o a rātau karakia ka whakapakari ia ki te ako i ngā karakia e tika ana mō tō rātau kapa. Kia mutu rā anō tana kura ka rongō ia, ka kite ia i te hua o tana akohia ki te karakia i roto i te kura. Puta atu ana ki te ao whānui ko tana kotahi e kore

ia e taka ki roto i rua o te pō nātemea kua hohoua ke ngā karakia ki roto i tana wairua. Koirā tana kōrero me tana kī tana maringa nui ki te akohia ki ngā karakia i a ia e tai ana.

6.15 He reanga whakapono karakia

I a rātau kua hoki mai nei hai kaiako mō te wharekura o Ruātoki, whakapono nui rātau ki ngā karakia me tō rātau kī, “ahakoa titiro atu ki ngā tamariki kei te hōhā ki ngā karakia engari kauā ngā kaiako e āwangawanga nātemea kei te haere mai te rā e pakeke ai rātau ka puta ki te ao whānui ka hoki katoa mai aua akoranga kia rātau, ka tāea e rātau ērā karakia.” Koirā te whakapono nui mō ngā karakia kei roto i te Te Wharekura o Ruātoki i tēnei rā nei.

6.16 Kei hea te taunga mō ngā akoranga karakia i roto i tekau tau e tū mai nei?

Koinei te pātai nui katoa mō ngā akoranga karakia ki ngā tamariki o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki, ā, ahu atu ana ki tekau tau e tū mai nei?

Kei te tika kia akohia rātau ki ngā karakia Ringatū mō tekau mā toru tau rātau e haere ana ki te Wharekura o Ruātoki, ā, mē pēhea ngā kaiako, ngā kaitiaki o te kura me ngā mātua e mōhio ai?

Ko te whakautu poto a tētahi o ngā ākonga o tēnei tau tonu nei e kī ana, kei te puta te tika o aua akoranga nātemea ka karakia rātau i te kura kei te kōrero ke rātau ki te Atua karekau rātau i te kōrero ki te tangata ki te kikokiko. Waiho mā Te Atua rātau hai whakawā kauā mā te hinengaro tangata. Ka tau ngā wairua o ngā kaiako ki tērā whakautu.

6.17 Ka haere mai taku tamaiti

Kua akotia ngā tamariki ki te tikanga o tērā kōrero, “Ka haere mai taku tamaiti.” I puta i Te Matua Tangata tērā kōrero mō Te Umutaoroa, i puta anō i a ia tērā kōrero mō Tahupōtiki Wiremu Ratana o Te Haahi Ratana, ā, i puta anō i a ia tērā kōrero, “Ka haere mai taku tamaiti mai te rāwhiti.” Nō reira he nui ērā whakamātautautanga te ahunga mai o tana tamaiti, engari ia ko te kōrero nui kei te akohia ki ngā ākonga o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki, ko te tikanga o tana kōrero e kī kē ana ka hoki mai a Ihu Karaiti ki runga i te mata o te whenua hai tōna wā.

6.18 Ka ora te haahi ka mate rānei?

Ko te tironga whānui ki te ao e noho nei te tangata he ao nekeneke he ao nukunuku. I te wā kei te akohia te rangatahi i roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki karekau noa e hohou ki roto i te nuinga o rātau te tapu me te hōhonu o te tikanga o ngā karakia, i kī ai ngā koroua o te haahi, ako ake nei, ako ake nei te tangata ki te karakia mate noa ia. Karekau e tāea te matapaki atu te ao o ngā rangatahi ka aha rātau, ko te whakapono noa ia, ka waiho tēnei momo mātauranga kia taipakeke rawa rātau kua hoki mai rātau hai tamariki mō Iharaia ki te kawē i tō rātau haahi a tōna wā. Tuarua kia kaha ngā pakeke me ngā tohunga o Te Haahi Ringatū ki te whakahaere karakia mō tēnei kaupapa. E kōrero ana ngā mātua ki te kore e puta mai he oranga i roto i te kōrero, whakahaerehia ngā karakia ka tuku i ngā kaupapa ki tō tātau Atua māna hai whakamana mai. Nōna hoki te ingoa nui, koia te kaha me te mana o ngā mea katoa i roto i tenei ao. He akoranga nui tērā kia mātau. Tukuna ngā inoi me ngā tono ki Te Atua ka waiho, kauā e tāruaruatia te inoi. Hai tōna wā ka hōmaitia e ia tāu i inoi ai.

6.19 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko

I te ūpoko tuarima i whakaatuhia te hokinga whakamuri hai kokiringa whakamua o Te Haahi Ringatu, ka whakaatuhia hoki ngā pēhitanga o te wā i te whakapono me te whakaaro tangata ki tōna pūmautanga ki te haahi. Ko ngā tatauranga i whakaatuhia kia mōhio pūtakitia ai ae! kei te raru Te Haahi Ringatu. I roto i te ūpoko tuaono ngā akoranga o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatu ki roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki mai i ngā tau whitu tekau tae noa mai ki tēnei rā me te whakapono ake kei roto i aua akoranga rā he oranga mō te haahi i roto i ngā tau tekau e tū mai nei. Ahakoa rā karekau e tāea te matakite atu i te tika me te pono o tērā whakaaro, engari ko te mea nui kē kei te whakapono te whānau o te kura me te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki ki tērā kōrero. I kōrerotia ai i roto i te hīmene a Hoera e kī ana, “Katahi ka hae a Ihowā ki tōna whenua ka manawapā anō hoki ki tōna iwi. Ko ahau hoki a Ihowā ko tō koutou Atua, nā tēnei ake ka ringitia e ahau tōku wairua ki ngā kikokiko katoa. Ā! e poropiti a koutou tamariki a koutou tamāhine. Ka moemoeā o koutou kaumātua, ka kite anō hoki a koutou taitamariki i ngā whakakitenga nui”. (Hīmene a Hoera 2: 18, 27, 28 Te Paipera Tapu 1992).

Nō reira kua whakaatu kētia mai i roto i te hīmene a Hoera kei hea te oranga o te haahi, ko te mahi kē a te haahi he whakapono, ka tatari mō taua whakakitenga nui.

He rerekē tērā matakitetanga i te āpōpō o te haahi tēnā ki ngā kohikohi kōrero pono a tangata nei kia kī mai rātau ka pēnei, ka pērā o rātau hikoinga waewae tae noa ki taua tekau tau.

6.20 Mā te reo hai kawē taku Ringatūtanga

Kua paenga ngā kōrero ki te wāhanga o ngā karakia e akohia nei i roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki e whakaatuhia ai ngā kōrero nui mō te mana o te reo Motuhake ake o Te Ringatū i roto i te ūpoko tuawhitu, ā, he aha i kī ai mā te reo hai kawē taku Ringatūtanga. Ko te reo o Te Ringatū he reo wairua, he reo ngāwari, he reo whakapono. E whakaatuhia ana i roto i ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata, īnoi. Ko te kapa haka matua o Ruātoki e kawē ana i taua reo ngāwari kia mārama pai ai te rangatahi whakatipu e waiata ana e karakia ana rātau mō te aha, ā, e hohou ai te pono o taua reo hai ārahi i tō rātau whakapono ki tō rātau haahi me to rātau kapa haka. Mā te ōwati o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki hai whakakapi ake i tēnei ūpoko.

6.21 “Ko tā mātau kitenga anamata ko te tiketike Tūhoetanga.

I te tau 2015 ka karangahia he wānanga nui mā ngā kaumātua, pakeke, mātua me ngā kaiako o te kura ki te arotake i te ahunga whakamua o te kura, ā, mehemea kei te hāngai tonu ki tā ngā koroua i whakairo ai. He nui ngā whakaaro i puta i taua wānanga me te whakatau a te minenga kia mau tonu ngā akoranga Tūhoe ki roto i te kura. Ko Tamati Kruger te heamana o te kura i taua wā. Ka puta ngā tūmanako, ngā moemoea me ngā whakakitenga nui ki ngā koroua e ora haere tonu ai te kura i raro i te mana o tō mātau Tūhoetanga. I te otinga atu koinei te ōwati o te kura i hangaia e Tamati Kruger e mau tonu nei ki te kura i tēnei rā. “Ko tā mātau kitenga anamata ko te tiketike Tūhoetanga, (Kruger, T, 2015, i te Hui ā-kura i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki). Ko ngā whakakitenga nui a Hoera ka mau ki roto i ngā whatu manawa o te rangatahi Ringatū ka pakeke, ka whakaara i a ia.



Whakaahua 34: Te Pere o Kutarere Marae

Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Kutarere

7.0 ŪPOKO TUAWHITU

“Kei whakahāwea tētahi ki tōu tamarikitanga, ēngari hei tauira koe ki te hunga whakapono, tō kupu, tō whakahaere, tō aroha, tōu wairua, tōu whakapono, tōu ngākau mā”, (Te Paipera Tapu 1992. Timoti 4:12⁷² wh:236 Te Kawenata Hou).

I tikina atu e Te Matua Tangata tēnei whakatauki mai roto i a Timoti 4:12 o te paipera tapu ka whakaurua ki roto i te waiata rua tekau mā rima a Ihaia i tohua ai e au hai mauri mō tēnei ūpoko, i runga anō hoki i taku whakapono i kaha ai taku reo Māori i au e Māori tonu nei nā taku ako pūmautia ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū i roto katoa i te reo Māori. Ko ngā kupu, ko ngā whakahaere, ko te aroha, ko te wairua, ko te whakapono, ko te ngākau mā tēnei o Te Matua Tangata ki tana Atua i ara ai tana haahi i manakotia e ia. Ko au tēnei ko te tamaiti o Ihairaira me taku reo Ringatū.

7.1 Whakapuaki Ūpoko

I mua i te whakatuwheratanga i ngā kōrero mō te ūpoko tuawhitu, kia paku nei te hoki whakamuri ki te ūpoko tuaono ki te whiri mai i ērā o ngā kōrero hai whakatairanga i ngā whakakitenga mo tē ūpoko tuawhitu. I roto i te ūpoko tuaono ko te hokinga whakamuri o ngā whakaaro, ngā kōrero me ngā rangahau mo te whakaurunga o ngā karakia ki roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki i te pito o ngā tau whitu tekau. Mai i ērā tau

⁷² **Timothy 4:12** – Don’t let anyone think less of you because you are young. Be an example to all believers in what you teach, in the way you live, in your love, your faith, and your purity

tae noa mai ki tēnei wā nei i kitea te kaha o ngā kaiako me ngā tamariki o taua whā tekau tau ki te ako me te pupuri i ngā karakia me ngā tikanga a te haahi Ringatū. Ko te aronga nui o ērā kōrero rangahau kia kitea mehemea i puta he oranga mo te haahi mai i ngā tamariki o te kura, a, e puta ai rānei he oranga i a rātau i roto i te whā tekau tau e tū mai nei.

Heoi! Mā ngā kōrero o te ūpoko tuawhitu hai tauawhi, hai whakataikaha aua kōrero o te ūpoko tuaono.

Ka kauhau a Ihaia ki te iwi o Iharaira ka kī atu kia rātau:

“Kei te haere mai te rā e hoki mai ai tō tātau kaiwhakaora. Kauā e matakū nōtemea ka peia e ia ngā kino katoa o te whenua, ngā tūkinotanga i ngā maunga, i ngā awa, i ngā moana, pērā anō ngā whakawaitanga i te tangata kia kaua e whakapono ki te kupu a Ihowā o ngā mano engari ia whakapono kē ki ngā Atua pakoko e kore nei e puta he oranga”.

Ahako kite te tangata, karekau e titiro, ahako rongo te tangata, karekau e whakarongo, ahako whai reo te tangata, karekau e kōrero nā te nui o te mana o te rēwera ki roto i a rātau, koirā ka kī ia, ka hoki mai ia ki te ao, e kite anō ai te kāpō, e rongo anō ai turi, e kōrero anō ai te hunga kore reo. (Ihaia 35: 5 Te Paipera Tapu 1992).

7.1.1 Te inoi whakatuwhera 2

Kei a Ihowā kei tō tātau Atua ngā mea ngaro, aue e Te Ariki he rongo nāu i hanga te ao, ā, kīhai te ao i mōhio ki a koe. I tēnei rā kei te whakaatu anō koe i au mea ngaro ki te aroaro o ngā iwi katoa. Tēnā rā aroha atu ki a Ihowā i Te Atua, whakarongo atu ki tōna reo me piri hoki ki a ia, tā te mea hoki ko koe ko Te Ariki hei oranga mō mātau, me te whakaroanga atu i o mātau rā. Kia mōhio ai tātau ko Ihowā te kaiārairai atu i ngā mate katoa, whakamoemititia ia āke āke. Korōria ki tōu ingoa tapu. Āmine.

Koinei te inoi rima tekau mā ono o ngā inoi a Te Haahi Ringatū I tohua e au tēnei inoi kia tuwhera taku māngai ki taku Atua i roto i te tuhinga roa me ngā kōrero kua rangahauhia mō te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki i roto i tōna nui, i roto i tōna iti, i ōna pikinga me ōna hekenga, kia mau pūmau tonu ngā akoranga a aku kuia, koroua ki au, ahako ngā kōrero tāwai i te haahi kia maumahara ahau ko ngā karakia katoa a Te Haahi Ringatū i hangaia, i tuhia kē mō Te Atua kauā mō te kikokiko, ā, ahako ngā whakapae mō te mimiti o te puna tangata o te haahi kia kaha tonu ki te whakawhirinaki ki Te Atua koia kē hoki te mana, te rangatiratanga, me te kaha mō ngā kaupapa katoa e pā ana ki Te Haahi Ringatū.

7.2 Waiata ā Ihāia

Ihaia 25: 1 - Timoti 4:12 - Mahi 7: 48, 49 – Ihaia 26: 3 – Matiu 24: 34-36 – Ihaia 26: 4 – Mahi 7: 50,51 – Ihaia 27: 3 – Matiu 24: 40

E Ihowā ko koe tōku Atua, ka whakanuia koe e ahau....

Ka whakamoemititia e ahau tōu ingoa, he mahi whakamīharo hoki au, ou whakaaro i whakatakotoria i mua noa atu, pono kau, tika kau. (Ihaia 25: 1⁷³ wh: 709)

Kei whakahāwea tētahi ki tōu tamarikitanga, ēngari hei tauira koe ki te hunga whakapono, tō kupu, tō whakahaere, tō aroha, tōu wairua, tōu whakapono, tōu ngākau mā. (Timoti 4:12⁷⁴ wh: 236)

He ahakoa e kore nā te Runga-Rawa e noho ki ngā whare i hangaia e te ringa, ko tā te poropiti hoki tēnā i mea ai. Ko te rangi tōku torona, ko te whenua tōku tūrangawaewae, he whare pēhea tā koutou e hanga ai mōku? E ai tā Te Ariki, a, ko tēhea te wāhi okioki ai ahau?... (Mahi 7: 48, 49⁷⁵ wh: 138 Te Kawenata Hou)

Te tangata e ū ana tōna whakaaro ki ā koe, ka maumau rawa i a koe i runga i te rangimarie nōna hoki i whakawhirinaki ki a koe. (Ihaia 26: 3⁷⁶ wh: 709)

He pono tāku i mea atu nei kia koutou, e kore rawa tēnei pūranga e pahemo, ko āku kupu ia e kore e pahemo. (Matiu 24: 34, 35 wh: 30 Te Kawenata Hou)

Otira kāhore tētahi tangata e mōhio ki taua rā, ki taua haora, kāhore ngā ānāhera o te rangi, ko tōku matua anake. (Matiu 24: 36⁷⁷ wh: 30 Te Kawenata Hou)

Whakawhirinaki atu ki a Ihowā āke āke nō te mea kei a Ihowā te kaha mau tonu, (Ihaia 26:4⁷⁸ wh: 709)

Ehara koia i ōku ringaringa nāna ēnei mea katoa i hanga, (Mahi 7: 50 wh: 138 Te Kawenata Hou)

E te hunga kakī māro kāore nei i kotia te ngākau te taringa, tutū tonu koutou ki te wairua tapu, rite tonu tā koutou ki tā o koutou tipuna, (Mahi 7: 51⁷⁹ wh: 139 Te Kawenata Hou)

⁷³ **Isaiah 25:1** – Oh Lord, I will honour and praise your name, for you are my God. You do such wonderful things! You planned them long ago, and now you have accomplished them

⁷⁴ **Timothy 4:12** – Don't let anyone think less of you because you are young. Be an example to all believers in what you teach, in the way you live, in your love, your faith, and your purity

⁷⁵ **Act 7: 46, 47, 48, 49** – David found favour with God and asked for the privilege of building a permanent temple for the God of Jacob. But it was Solomon who actually built it. However the most high doesn't live in temples made by human hands. As the prophet says; Heaven is my throne and the earth is my footstool. Could you ever build me a temple as good as that asks the Lord? Could you build a dwelling place for me?

⁷⁶ **Isaiah 26: 3, 4** – You will keep in perfect peace all who trust in you, whose thoughts are fixed on you. Trust in the Lord always for the Lord God is the eternal rock

⁷⁷ **Mathew 24: 34.35.36** – I assure you, this generation will not pass from the scene before all these things take place. Heaven and earth will disappear, but my words will remain forever. However no-one know the day or the hour when these things will happen, not even the angels in heaven, or the son himself. Only our father will know.

⁷⁸ **Ihaia 26:4** – Trust in the Lord God always for the Lord God is our eternal rock

⁷⁹ **Mahi 7:50,51** – Didn't I make everything in heaven and earth? You stubborn people! You are the heathens at heart and deaf to the truth. Must you forever resist the holy spirit? But your ancestors did, and so do you.

Ko ahau ko Ihowā hei tiaki i a ia , hono tonu tāku whakamākūkū i a ia, ka tiakina e ahau i te ao i te pō, kei tūkinotia i taua wā, (Ihaia 27: 3⁸⁰ wh: 710)
Tokorua ki te maara, kotahi te tangohia kotahi e waiho, tokorua wāhine ē huri ana i te mira, kotahi e tangohia kotahi e waiho..

Kia mataara rā pea e kore hoki koutou e mōhio ki te haora e puta mai ai tō koutou Āriki. Kia mōhio ki tēnei me i mātau te tangata o te whare ki te mataaratanga e puta mai ai te tāhae, a kua mataara ia, a kāhore e tukua tōna whare kia pokaia. Nā kia tātanga anō hoki koutou nō te mea ka puta mai te Tama a te tangata i te haora ē kore ai koutou e mahara, ko wai rā te pononga pono, te pononga mahara i meinga e tōna Ariki hei rangatira mō ana tangata...

Hei hoatu i te kai mā rātau i te wā e tika ana. (Matiu 24: 40.41.42.43.44.45.46.47.48.49.50⁸¹ wh: 30 Te Kawenata Hou)

I tīkina atu e au ko ngā kupu o te Waiata a Ihaia hai korowai i tēnei ūpoko ki te mana o te reo taketake ake o Te Haahi Ringatu nātemea kei roto i tēnei waiata ngā akoranga nui mō te noho pūmau, te noho māro, me te whakaponu nui ki ngā akoranga katoa a Te Matua Tangata i hangaia e ia tūturu ake i roto i te reo Māori anake. Kei roto hoki i tēnei waiata ngā whakahau kia mataara, kauā e tukua mā te kupu noa a te tangata hai whakaiti iho taku whakaponu ki ngā akoranga. I kī ai Te Atua, “E kore rawa tēnei pūranga e pahemo, ko aku kupu ia e kore e pahemo. Otira kāhore tētahi tangata e mōhio ki taua rā, ki taua haora, kāhore ngā anahera o te rangi, ko tōku Matua anake. Whakawhirinaki atu ki a Ihowā āke āke nō te mea kei a Ihowā te kaha mau tonu mō tātau. (Te Paipera Tapu 1992 Matiu 24: 34, 35, 36 wh: 30).

7.3 Te reo o Te Haahi Ringatu

Ko te reo taketake ake o Te Haahi Ringatū tēnei ka whakaarahia nei. Anei e whai ake nei ngā kaupapa matua o te reo Ringatū. Tuatahi, kia paku nei te whakamārama i te reo kihi me ngā kupu whakaari ā Te Matua Tangata me ōna whakamāramatanga ki roto i te reo Māori. Tuarua, pēhea rā te rere me te mīta o te reo, ngā momo kupu me ngā tikanga o te whakamahia o aua kupu. Tuatoru, he aha ngā rerekētanga o te reo

⁸⁰ **Isaiah 27: 3** – I the Lord will watch over it and tend its fruitful vines. Each day I will water them, day and night I will watch to keep enemies away.

⁸¹ **Matiu 24: 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50** – Two men will be working together in the field, one will be taken, the other left. Two women will be grinding flour at the mill. One will be taken and one will be left. So be prepared because you don't know what day your Lord is coming. Know this: a homeowner who knew exactly when a burglar was coming would stay alert and no permit the house to be broken into. You also must be ready all the time. For the son of man will come when least expected. Who is a faithful sensible servant to whom the master can give the responsibility of managing his household and feeding his family. If the master returns and finds that the servant has done a good job there will be a reward.

Ringatū ki te reo Tūhoe? Tuawhā, ko ngā akoranga tapu a Te Haahi Ringatū ki te ako pō i roto i te ‘kura pō’ i ngā karakia kia tangata whenua ki roto i ngā tohunga katoa kia kore ai e pānui pukapuka. Tuarima, te kore o ētahi o ngā tohunga o ēnei rā e mōhio ki te pānui i ngā pukapuka karakia. Tuaono, ko te whakamahi a Te Kapa Haka o Ruātoki me Te Kapa Haka o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki i te reo Ringatū i roto i ana titonga waiata, i roto i ngā akoranga i ngā kapa i runga i tōna ngāwari reo Ringatū, ā, tae noa ki te wairua o ngā reo mōteatea o ngā kapa.

7.4 Te Reo Kihi o Te Matua Tangata

Kia whakamārama noa ake, karekau ahau e wetewete i te reo kihi o Te Matua Tangata ki tōna tiketiketanga ko tāku noa he whakaatu ki tēnei momo reo wairua i uru ki roto i a ia i te timatanga o Te Haahi Ringatū. I ngā tau kotahi mano waru rau whitu tekau mā rima, mā ono kua mārō te whakahaerehia o ngā rā tapu a Te Haahi Ringatū, e kauhau ana Te Matua Tangata i ngā wāhi katoa e haere ana ia, ā, ka waiho kōrero ia mō tēnā iwi, mō tēnā whenua, mō tēnā rohe. I taua wā kua kaha te uru o te wairua Atua ki roto i Te Matua Tangata ka tīmata ki te kōrero i roto i tētahi atu reo kē e kore nei e aro i te tangata te tikanga o aua kōrero me aua kupu, ka mōhio i ngā iwi ko Te Atua te hoa kōrero o Te Matua Tangata. Ka whakahua ia i te kupu kihi, kua whakamāoritia e ia aua kupu.

Ko tēnei momo reo he reo poropiti, he reo matakite, he reo wairua, he reo Atua. Koinei te reo i waenga i Te Matua Tangata me Te Atua e kore e tāea e te tangata noa nei te whakamāori. Nōna i whakakitea ki Te Atua i runga o Wharekauri ka whakawhiwhia ki te reo kihi me te wairua matakite koirā i puta ai ana kupu whakaari me ana kupu poropiti.

Anei ētahi o aua kupu me aua kupu whakaari i puta mai i te reo kihi o Te Matua Tangata.

Anei ētahi tauira:

Anata: E kore anō hoki e tukua e ahau

Anaherehe: A nā taku herenga i a koutou

Anatekerehi: Kia ū ki aku tikanga (Binney, J. 2012)

Ko tana kupu i waiho ki Waioweka⁸²: **1. Eripi** – Ko ahau hei matua mō koutou āke āke. **Tani.**

Ka waiho anō ia i taua kōrero kia Tūhoe i Tawhana i te taha whakautu o Te

Waimana:

“Ko te kupu tēnei, ka tango ahau i a koutou hai iwi mōku ko ahau hei Atua mō koutou, ko koe hoki te iwi o te kawenata”. Ka tapaina anō e ia te whare tipuna o Te Whaiti nui a-Toi⁸³ ki a ‘Eripitana’.

Ko tana kōrero anō mō Tāwhana⁸⁴: “Ko te whenua tapu rawa atu o Tūhoe ko Tāwhana. Ahakoa a Maunga Pōhatu engari ko Tāwhana te whenua o te oati ki Te Atua, āke tonu atu. Ahakoa kotahi te tangata, te whenua o te oati ki Te Atua. Koirā te ingoa o Tāwhana.

Ko tana kōrero i waiho ki Te Whai ā te motu i Ruatahuna⁸⁵: **Ereti, Orete, Ohuta**

“Ka waiho koe hei whare toroperepere moni. Ko te kai mō roto i a koe he pūngāwerewere. Ka pau katoa te whenua, ko tēnei awa i mua i te whare nei ki tērā awa i muri i te whare nei. Ka waiho ko te kotahitanga o te kupu, o te whakapono, o te tikanga, o te tangata ki a koe. (Temara, P. 2002, kōrero ā-waha).

7.5 Te Reo o Te Paipera Tapu

Nō te tau kotahi mano waru rau toru tekau mā rua (1832) ka whānau Te Matua Tangata ki roto o Turanganui Te Tairāwhiti. I te tau kotahi mano waru rau rima tekau (1850) ka haere ia hai ākongā i te kura minita o Te Haahi Mihingare i Te Whakatō i roto o Turanga. I te tau kotahi mano waru rau rima tekau mā rua (1852) ka iriiritia ia ki roto i te haahi Mihingare. Kua matatau kē ia ki ngā tuhituhinga o roto i te paipera tapu, ngā kupu o te kawenata tawhito me te kawenata hou. I muri tata tonu ka marena ia i

⁸² Waioeka: Ko Ngāti Ira te hapū o Waioeka, he tino roa te wā i noho Te Matua Tangata ki roto o Ngati Ira ka tuku i ana kupu Whakaari kia ratau

⁸³ Te Whaiti-nui-a-Toi: Kei roto tēnei iwi o Te Urewera. Ko Ngāti Manawa kei tētahi taha ko Ruatāhuna kei tētahi taha, ko te marae o Te Whaiti-nui-a-Toi kei waenganui.

⁸⁴ Tawhana: Arā a Tawhana kei rō ngahere o Te Awa o Tauranga i roto o Te Waimana. Te Waimana, ki Matahi, ko Whakarae, ko Tauwhare manuka ko Tāwhana

⁸⁵ Te Whai a te motu i Ruatahuna. Ko Te Whai a te motu te tipuna whare o te marae o Mataatua ki Ruatahuna. Ko Te Urewera te hapū. I tapaina te marae o Te Wainui ki ‘Te Kanohi o te motu’ koirā te marae Motuhake o Te Matua Tangata, ka tapaina a Mataatua ki a Te Whai a te motu, te whāiatanga o Te Matua Tangata e te ture.

tana wahine nō Te Haahi Katorika. Karekau ia i roa i roto te haahi Katorika ka wehe ia ka tīmataria e ia Te Haahi Ringatū.

7.5.1 Ka whakamāoritia te paipera tapu

I te tau kotahi mano waru rau rua tekau mā ono (1826) ka timata a Reverend William Williams⁸⁶ i raro i te mana o te Church Missionary Society School ki te whakamāori i te paipera tapu. I te tau kotahi mano waru rau rua tekau mā whitu (1827) ka oti e ono ngā ūpoko o te paipera tapu o te kawenata tawhito i whakamāoritia. Nō te tau kotahi mano waru rau toru tekau mā whitu (1837) ka oti i a William Colenso o te Church Missionary Society School te tuhi me te tā i te paipera tapu ki roto i te reo Māori i roto o te rohe o Ipipiri⁸⁷ (Binney, 2012)

7.6 Te Matua Tangata ki te Wharekauri

Nō te tau kotahi mano waru rau ono tekau mā ono (1866) ka whiua Te Matua Tangata ki runga i a Te Kīra⁸⁸ ka kawea ki te Wharekauri ka mauheretia mō te wā roa. I a ia i roto i te whare herehere ko te whakakitenga nui ki a ia ko te wairua o Te Atua. Ka kawea atu te paipera tapu ki a ia i roto i te whare herehere ka timata ia ki te tuhi i tana hīmene tuatahi arā ko Te Hīmene Te Tangi a Heremāia i whakamāramatia rā i roto i te ūpoko tuarima. Ko ngā hīmene katoa i titoa e ia i tangohia e ia mai ngā wāhanga katoa o te paipera tapu, he mahinga nui ki te rapu nō tēhea wāhanga ētahi o ana kupu, ko ngā pānui katoa arā ko ngā Psalms ko ngā waiata arā ko ngā waiata a Rāwiri⁸⁹, ngā waiata a Horomona me ngā waiata a Paora, whitu tekau ngā inoi, ko ētahi nāna i tango mai i te paipera tapu ko ētahi nāna i tito i roto katoa i te reo Māori.

Karekau ia i whai wāhi atu ki ngā mahi whakamāori a ngā Mihingare i te paipera karekau anō ia kia whānau i tērā wā..

7.7 Te reo mōteatea waiata tawhito

He maha ngā waiata tawhito mōteatea i titoa e Te Matua Tangata mō tōna ao i runga i te mata o te whenua, mō te mana motuhake o te iwi, mō te maungarongo, te rangimāria, te rongopai me te huhua noa o ana titonga mōteatea. Te katoa o ngā mōteatea a Te

⁸⁶ William Williams: Koia te pihopa tuatahi o Waiapu mō Te Haahi Mihingare

⁸⁷ Ipipiri: Bay of Islands

⁸⁸ Te Kīra: Steamship St Kilda

⁸⁹ Ngā waiata a Rāwiri: The Songs of David and Solomon

Matua Tangata ngāwari noa ngā rangi, tana reo tito me tana reo tuhi. Ko te nuinga o ana kupu tuhi ko ana kupu whakaari ko ana kupu poropiti, ā, mōna hoki i mauheretia ki runga o Wharekauri mō te wā roa. E toru ana mōteatea e mōhio ana ahau nāna i tango mai i ngā waiata a iwi kē. Ko ‘Pinepine te kura’ he waiata oriori tērā mo Te Umurangi o Ngāti Kahungunu. Ko ngā titonga katoa o ngā oriori he whakatō i te tapu o te rangatiratanga ki roto i te tamaiti tāne ko ētahi oriori karekau anō kia whānau te tama tāne kua titoa te waiata mōna kia tipu kaha ia i roto i te ao, kia tu hoki ia hai rangatira mō tana iwi.

I te wā Te Matua Tangata i roto o Ngāti Kahungunu ka akohia e ia tērā oriori ka takahuritia e ia ngā kupu kia hāngai atu ki ōna haerenga i runga i te nuku o te whenua i whāia ai ia e te karauna. Ko te waiata tuarua nāna e tāruarua ko te waiata a Matangi Hauroa o Ngāti Raukawa ko ‘Takoto rawa iho i te po.’ Nō tana rongona i te waiata ka takahuritia e ia ngā kupu me te kaupapa mō ‘te maungarongo, te rangimāria me te rongopai.’ Ko te waiata tuatoru i tāruaruatia e ia ko te waiata a Taranaki ‘I te toru o Maehe.’ Ka tuhia atu anō e ia he kupu hou ko ‘Ka tū au ka korikori’ mō tana mauheretangatia ki runga o Wharekauri.

7.8 Mō i a rangi hīmene, he rangi mōteatea tōna

Kua tawhito tēnei kōrero e kī ana mō i a rangi hīmene Ringatū he rangi mōteatea tōna. Kua roa tērā kōrero ki waenga i te haahi engari karekau anō tētahi kia tino whakamātautau i tērā, heoi ka wherawheratia e au te tika o tērā kōrero, ā, he aha rā i pērā ai.

7.8.1 Te hīmene a Rāwiri te hīmene o te moata

He rite tonu te rangi o te hīmene moata ki te rangi o te waiata tangi a Mihikitekapua⁹⁰ o ‘Tiketike rawa mai te waiwhero.’ Ka tika tonu tērā kōrero, he tangata haere hoki Te Matua Tangata i runga i te nuku o te whenua ka tūtaki ia ki ngā momo tāngata, wāhine katoa pērā i a Mihikitekapua kua taipakeke kē i tōna tutakina ki a ia. He ataahua te rangi o ‘Tiketike rawa mai te waiwhero,’ he tika tonu koirā hai rangi

⁹⁰ Mihikitekapua: He Tūhoe, he Ngati Ruapani, he Ngati Kahungunu a Mihikitekapua. Koia te kaitito tohunga ake nei o Ngāi Tūhoe o te whakamutunga o ngā kotahi mano rima rau (1850’s), uru atu ki roto i ngā tau kotahi mano whitu rau (1870’s)

whakatau i ngā wairua o te haahi kia maranga mai i o rātau moenga i roto i te āiō, i te rangimāria.

He nui atu ngā rangi hīmene nō ngā mōteatea, nō reira kei tēnā peka, kei tēnā peka ngā rangi o ngā hīmene e āhua whakaritea ana ki ngā rangi o ngā mōteatea a o rātau tīpuna. I tēnei rā nei karekau tonu i te ōrite ngā rangi o ngā hīmene a ngā peka katoa. Ehara i te mea me whakatika rawa, ko te mea nui kē kei te waiata tonutia ngā hīmene e ngā peka, a, kei te mau tonu rātau ki a rātau ake rangi.

7.9 Te Reo ngāwari karakia

Ko te reo karakia o Te Haahi Ringatū he reo tino ngāwari. Karekau he uauatanga o ngā kupu, ngāwari noa ki te whai haere otiia ko te nuinga anō no roto i te paipera i whakamāoritia rā e ngā tohunga o te haahi Mihingare. Ko ngā rangi o ngā waiata he rangi mōteatea katoa, kei reira te whakangāwaritanga i te reo Ringatū. Mō i a hīmene e waiatatia ana e te peka o Ruātoki he rangi waiata tawhito tōna o ngā waiata tawhito a Ngāi Tūhoe. Hāngai tonu ngā rangi o ngā hīmene ki te kaupapa o te hīmene. Mehemea he kaupapa aroha, ka pērā anō te tangi o te rangi. He ōrite te rangi o ngā pānui katoa. He ngāwari ki te whai haere i tērā nātemea ka riro mā te kaitaki i ngā kama e whakauru atu ai te haahi ki te hiki. Ki te tau te wairua karakia he tere te mau o ngā pānui, pērā anō ngā waiata, kotahi tonu te rangi o ngā waiata katoa. Ko te kaiwhakarerekē noa ko ngā kaupapa waiata.

7.10 Te ako i te pō

Mai te tīmatanga o Te Haahi Ringatū ka ako pōtia ngā tohunga e Te Matua Tangata kia mau i a rātau ngā kupu me ngā rangi o ngā karakia katoa, kia tangata whenua ki roto ki tēnā i tēnā o rātau. Ka mau i ngā tohunga tērā ture ako pō. I waiho te ako pō hai kura huna mā ngā tohunga me ngā kuia o te haahi. Kotahi tonu te ture karakia a Te Matua Tangata, ahakoa he aha ngā karakia me matatau ngā tohunga katoa. Karekau Te Matua Tangata i whakapono kia akohia ngā Māori ki te tuhituhi. Ko tāna, “Tukua wā koutou tamariki kia akohia ki te tuhi i o rātau īngoa, koina anake.” Ko ngā wānanga haahi o aua tau he tuhituhi i ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata ki roto i a rātau ake pukapuka mā rātau tonu hai tuhi. Kotahi tonu te pukapuka kupu a Te Haahi Ringatū ko te pukapuka i tuhia e Te Matua Tangata ngā karakia ki roto.

Kua oti i ngā tohunga te tuhi i ngā kupu karakia ki roto i a rātau pukapuka kua noho rātau ki te whakatapu i a rātau ako kia mau tika rā anō. E mārama ana ngā koroua ki te whakahaere i ngā karakia katoa i roto i te pō. Karekau e rangirua ngā whakaaro, karekau e taupatupatu ngā kupu, karekau e tāruaruatia te rere o ngā kōrero, karekau hoki e riro o rātau wairua i ngā whakawai o te awatea. Whakatapu ana te tohunga i a ia i roto i ana karakia, kua rongu tonu te tangata e ihiihi ana te wairua karakia ki roto i te marea, i te haahi hoki.

7.11 He haahi iti mārama ki te pānui

He ako pō te ture ako karakia mō ngā tau katoa kotahi mano iwa rau tae noa mai ki ngā tau whitu tekau. I reira ka tīmata te ako mā te pukapuka e mau ai. Kua kite au i te rerekē o ngā akoako i ngā tekau mā rua. He tikanga tapu tērā i mua, mutu ana te hui a te haahi me noho ki te akoako i ngā karakia me ngā rangi karekau i te tino matatau. I ētahi rā haruru ana te wā o ngā akoako, ko ētahi rā karekau ngā tohunga e akoako, kua haere tēnā i tāna haere, kua haere tēnā i tāna haere. Kua whakatā rānei tae noa ki ngā whakahaerenga karakia o te toru karaka i te ahiahi.

Ko te raru nui kua kitea mai te ako pō kia mau katoa ngā karakia ki roto i te hinengaro me te wairua tohunga, ko te otinga atu ko te nuinga o ngā tohunga karekau e mōhio, karekau e mārama ki te pānui ā-kanohi, te pānui ā-waha, me te pānui ā-reo waiata. I ēnei rā nei kei te kaha ke atu te motumotu o ngā karakia a ngā tohunga kei te whakamahi i ngā pukapuka. Kua kaha te uru mai o te ngākau rua kia rātau anō, mō rātau anō ka whakahaere karakia ana i waho o ngā rā a te haahi pērā i ngā hura kōhatu, i ngā nehu tūpāpaku.

Mārama ana he aha Te Matua Tangata i kī ai, kia akohia ngā tamariki ki te tuhi i o rātau ingoa koirā anake, kaua e whānui atu i tērā, ā, i kī ai ia kia ako pō ngā tohunga katoa kia tangata whenua ai ngā karakia ki roto i tēnā i tēnā. Ko te reo karakia, he reo wairua. I te wā kei te karakia te tangata ko ana kupu kei te tuku kē ki Te Atua, karekau i te tuku ki te tangata, nō reira e ahu atu ana ngā kupu a te tangata mai tana whatu manawa, kaua mai i tana waha anake. Mehemea i te mau tonu ki te ture ako a Te Matua Tangata karekau ngā tohunga e pōnānā nātemea kua toka kē ki roto i a rātau, karekau rātau e whati nātemea ko te whakapono kē kei te hohou i te kupu kia mau ki roto i te hinengaro tangata.

Ka ui ake te ngākau mehemea e tika ana me hoki anō ngā tohunga ki tērā ture ako pō a Te Matua Tangata, me whakaae rānei ngā pukapuka. Mehemea ka whakaae motuhaketia ngā pukapuka kua tika ki te whakaara kura motuhake ki te ako i ngā tohunga, i ngā minita mō te rua tau i mua i te putanga ki te kauhau ki te haahi.

7.12 Ngā kupu Ringatū

Ko Te Haahi Ringatū anake te rōpū Māori, te kaupapa Māori, te kura Māori, te haahi Māori, kotahi anake te reo ako, te reo wānanga, te reo taki, te reo karakia ko te reo Māori. He nui ngā kaupapa Māori me ngā rōpū ko te reo Pākehā kē kei te taki i ngā kaupapa wānanga. Tae ana ngā tamariki o te rā ki te pere whakaeke ki te rā, kua mutu te mana o te reo Pākehā ki runga i te haahi. Kei te mau tonu tērā ture i tēnei rā nei.

Kua mutu ngā kōrero whakatau a te ture mō te whakahaere o te karakia kua kī ia, “Heoi ngā whakamārama.” Karekau ia e kī tēnā koutou, tēnā koutou, tēnā koutou katoa.

7.12.1 Te ngākau hihiko

Mehemea ka tuku te ture mā te katoa hai whakahaere te karakia kua kī ia, “Mā te ngākau hihiko hai whakahaere tēnei karakia.” Karekau ia e tohu ki ngā tāngata kia tū ki te whakahaere karakia.

7.12.2 Te koha o te rā me te kupu o te rā

Kua whakamāramatia te koha o te rā me te kupu o te rā i roto i te ūpoko tuawhā, engari he rerenga kōrero ēnei e mōhio ana te haahi ki tōna tapu, ki tōna mana. He rite anō tēnei ki ngā kupu ka kauhautia e ngā minita o ngā haahi nunui te ao, ko tā te haahi Ringatū kia mau tonu āna kupu ki roto ake o te haahi. Nō reira ki te haere ki whenua kē e taka ai he raru ka tāea e te haahi te rapu i te māramatanga o te raru mā te whakatakoto koha ki waenga i ngā wānanga kia kitea te hōhonutanga o te raru, o te kupu rānei o te rā.

7.12.3 Ngā tamariki o te rā

Ko te haahi whānui mai i ngā peperekōu ngā kaumatua, ngā mātua, ngā rangatahi, ngā tamariki, ngā kōhungahunga ko rātau katoa ngā tamariki o te rā. Ka whakatakoto mihi te ture ki te haahi koinei ana kupu tuatahi, “nau mai ngā tamariki o te rā!”.

7.12.4 Ngā tamariki o Iharaira⁹¹

Kei te whakamahia tonu tēnei kupu mō Te Haahi Ringatū ka haere whānui ana ki ngā pou o te tau ki te Wainui, kua karanga te pou whakahaere i te rā, “Nau mai ngā tamariki o Iharaira.” I ahu mai tēnei kōrero ‘Ngā tamariki o Iharaira,’ i runga i te whakapono o Te Matua Tangata ko Te Haahi Ringatū te iwi tekau mā rua i puta mai i Iharaira mai roto o te kawenata tawhito.

7.12.5 Te kupu rīpenetā

He kupu nui tēnei ki te haahi. Ahakoa ngā momo rīpenetatanga, ki Te Atua, ki ngā mahinga nunui, ki o hē ki tētahi atu, ka tere te Ringatū ki te ripenetā.

7.12.6 Ngā karakia kati me te whakatūwhera

I roto i ngā whakahaere whaikōrero ka tū te mauri o te marae, o te hapū, o te pae kua whakatuwhera ia i te ara o te whaikōrero kua riro mā te kaikōrero whakamutunga hai whakakapi, hai kati rānei ngā kōrero. Ko te reo o Te Ringatū ka riro mā te ture hai kati ngā karakia i te timatanga o te karakia, i muri i te inoi a Te Ariki ko te inoi pōkaikaha, ā, ko te inoi whakamutunga koirā te inoi whakatuwhera. I te timatanga o te karakia ka katia ngā karakia kia mau tonu ai te tapu, kia tae rā anō ki te inoi whakamutunga kua whakatuwheratia te tapu kia wātea te haahi ki te hoki ki roto i te noa.

7.13 Te reo Ringatū o ngā kapa haka

E rua ngā kapa haka o te kaituhi kua akohia e ia mō ngā toru tekau mā rima tau neke atu. Ko te kapa haka matua o Ruātoki me te kapa haka o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki. I a tau ka whakangungu ngā kapa haka tokorua nei mō ngā whakataetae nui. Ko te kapa haka matua o Ruātoki ka whakauru atu rātau ki roto i ngā whakataetae ā iwi o Te Hui Ahurei ā-Tūhoe i a rua tau, ka whakauru atu anō ki roto i ngā whakataetae kapa haka a rohe o Mataatua i a rua tau. Ki te waimarie i ngā kōwhiringa whakataetae a rohe kua whakauru atu ki roto i ngā whakataetae nui o te motu ki Te Matatini.

⁹¹ Ngā tamariki o Iharaira – The children of Israel.

Ko te kapa haka o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki ka whakauru ki ngā whakataetae kapa haka ā te rohe o Mataatua me Takitimu ki Tauranga moana i a rua tau. Ki te waimarie i ngā kōwhiringa kua whakauru ki ngā whakataetae kapa haka o ngā kura tuarua o te motu i a rua tau.

7.13.1 He whakaponu nui tō ngā kapa haka huri i te motu

Kua roa e mātakitaki ana i te rangatahi e whakauru mai ana ki roto i te kapa haka o Ruātoki pakeke. Ko te katoa o ngā kaihaka he Tūhoe, he mōhio ki te kōrero Māori, ā, i pakeke i roto i te haahi Ringatū i te haahi Mihingare rānei. I a marama o te tau ka puta te karanga kia haere ngā tamariki o Iharaira ki ngā tekau mā rua. Karekau te rangatahi e haere, engari puta ana te pōwhiri i runga i a ‘pukamata’ ka tīmata ngā whakangungu a te kapa haka hai te rā e rite ana, ka muia te marae e te rangatahi nā te kaha ngākau nui ki te haka. He tau o rātau wairua i te tuku whakamoemiti ki a Ihowā o ngā mano i te tīmatanga me te whakamutunga o ngā whakangungu, engari i waenga o aua karakia karekau he hokinga tuarua ki te whakaputa whakaaro mō te karakia i roto i ngā mahi kapa haka.

Huri pea i te motu whānui e rua tonu ngā haahi nui katoa o te ao māori. Tuatahi ko Te Kapa Haka, tuarua ko Te Whutupōro, ahakoa kaihaka i pakeke i roto i o rātau ake rohenga i pakeke rānei i roto i ngā taone nunui ko taua rite tonu. He Atua te ritenga o te ao kapa haka kia rātau.

I roto i te wha tekau tau e ako ana ahau i te kapa haka o Ruātoki ka takahuritia e au ngā akoranga. I te wā o ngā karakia kati me ngā karakia whakatuwhera ka whāngaitia e au te kapa ki etahi kupu ako mō te rā mai roto i ngā karakia, i te Kawenata tawhito i te Kawenata hou rānei. Ka whakahāngaitia e au ki ngā mahi a te kapa mō taua wiki Māori mō taua rā rānei, kia riro ai mā ngā wā whakangungu, akoako i te kapa haka hai tō mai te taha wairua, te taha karakia ki roto i ngā rangatahi.

Kia tino pakeke rawa te kaihaka kua tahuri nui ki te aro mai ki ngā karakia, engari he wā tenei e tatari tonu ana kia ara te rangatahi ki te whakaorite i te whakaponu ki te Atua kia rite atu ki te whakaponu hou o te kapa haka.

7.13.2 Te Reo o Te Kapa Haka

Ko te reo o Te Kapa Haka o Ruātoki he reo tūturu Ringatū. Ko te kaitito matua he Ringatū, ka whakamahi i te reo Ringatū i roto i ngā titonga katoa. Ka rongohia te tapu o te pere e tangi ana i roto i ngā mahi a te kapa haka. Ko te reo o te pere te

whakatapunga i te wairua Ringatū o te kapa haka. Ko taku whakapono ki te kore e aro mai te rangatahi ki ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatu, ana me whakauru atu ko te reo Ringatū me ngā karakia ki roto i ngā akoranga kapa haka. Ahakoa he iti noa i te wā, he pai ake tērā i te tino kore kupu whakapono.

7.13.3 Ako i ngā rā wiki Māori

He ōrite ngā ture mō ngā kapa e rua. Karekau he rerekētanga o te ako i ēnei kapa e rua. Ka huihui mai te kapa (te rangatahi) i tekau karaka i te ata o te rā horoi kua tangi te pere mō te hāpati. Hai muri o te hāpati kua whakahaere ngā mihimihi, kia mutu kua whakamārama ahau i te mauri o ngā akoranga mō taua wiki Māori. I mua i ngā mahinga katoa me ngā karakia Ringatū hai kati kia mau ai te tapu o ngā akoranga, pērā anō i te mutunga o ia wāhanga mā ngā karakia hai whakatuwhera.

Ko te reo ako i ngā kapa e rua ko te reo tino ngāwari o Te Haahi Ringatū. Ko ngā ako, ko ngā tohutohu me te wairua ako he akoranga Ringatū katoa. Ngāwari noa ki te ako kapa haka te reo Ringatū. Karekau he kupu uaua hai whakaarotanga mā ngā kaihaka, me te aha karekau e puta te riri, te whakaiti, te whakaparahako mai i te kapa ki ngā kaiako me ngā kaiako ki te kapa.

Ko te uara nui katoa o aku ako i ngā kapa haka e rua kia whakapono kia rātau anō me tō rātau Atua. Kaua e whakapono mā te wikitōria rā anō i ngā whakataetae kapa haka e puta ai te korōria o te tangata ki Te Atua. He nui ake te wikitōria ki tō tātau Atua tēnā i te wikitōria ki te taniwha weriweri katoa o te ao te Māori arā te kapa haka.

7.14 Te tito waiata, haka, poi, mōteatea

Ko te mahinga nui mō ngā kapa e rua ko te tito i ngā waiata, haka, poi, mōteatea mō i a whakataetae. Kotahi tonu te wairua tuhi o te kaitito, kia mārama te kupu, kia puta wairua mai te kaupapa, kia Tūhoe te reo, kia ngāwari te rangi, te taki rānei. Ko te kaituhi te tohunga tito waiata mō tēnei kapa haka mō ngā tau toru tekau neke atu.

I te tau rua mano tekau mā iwa ka titoa e te kaituhi te mōteatea a Te Kapa Haka o Ruātoki mō te tarukino patu tangata te ‘P’ ko ‘Ngaro ahiahi’ te ingoa o te mōteatea. Ko Ngaroahiahi te ingoa o te tipuna kuia o te kaituhi, he kuia nō ngā tau kotahi mano waru rau tau. He wā roa e noho ana i roto i te tapu me te hōhonutanga o

Waikaremoana. I a te wā kua rērere ngā whakaaro o Ngaroahiahi. Ka kitea e te kaituhi ngā kōrero mō tana tipuna kuia ka uru ki roto i a ia, me āta tito he waiata mōteatea mō te hunga whakamomori, noho i roto i te mokemoke, te matakū me te wairangi mahara.

Ka tīmata ngā mahi whakangungu i te kapa mō ngā whakataetae o Te Matatini i tū ki roto o Poneke i te tau rua mano tekau mā iwa ka puta tētahi whiu nui ki roto o Mataatua ki te rāwhiti. Ka mauheretia te nui o te rangatahi mō te mahi hokohoko 'P'. Tokotoru ngā tama tāne o Te Kapa Haka o Ruātoki i uru ki roto i taua raru, he wā roa te kapa e noho ana i roto i te pouri i te āwangawanga, i te aroha ki te tokotoru rā. He uaua mō rātau ki te waiata kia puta wairua mai ngā reo, kua tino wairua kahupōtia rātau. Ka puta mai tētahi whakaaro me hanga kē a Ngaro ahiahi mō taua hunga kua uru rā ki roto i tērā mate.

7.14.1 Te reo tangi o Ngaro ahiahi

Ngaro ahiahi te tiki mai a wehe pō i ā koe

E ngaro ai te ahiahi, e ngaro ai te pō

Te hāwini a Te Tutu kaitangata

Nā to ngākau i tiki atu hai hoa pumau mōu

I tō wā o ngoi, o kore mahi, o wairua rērere

Taku heipipi, taku heimata ki te pō e...

To ngau tuatahi i te Tutu ko te ngāwari

To ngau tuarua ko ngā niho o Whiro

e tetē mai rā ki ā koe

E tāwhiti ai te rere o to wairua ki te kore

Hoki mai ki tō whakapapa taku heipiripiri

hoki mai ki ahau e....

E kore koe e hoki tangata mai ki tō ao

Ka mauheretia tō mauri e te Tutu

Pōkokohua tēnā kai e kai na i ā koe

Waiho koe ma mate hai tiki mai, kauā māu hai kapo atu

He whakatūpāpaku tangata ra tēnā kai

kua whakaatuatia nei ē koe...

Ma wai koe hai whakahoki māori mai ki ahau?

Mā ngā whao a Uetonga, Te Ahi o Toroa, te moko whakarua e whao mai rā i uta

Uhia tō kiri ki te uhi o tawhito

Taku heipapa taku taonga ki te ora e....

Whakaahua 35: Ngaro Ahiahi, Nā Turuhira Hare

Ka oti a Ngaro ahiahi ka whakatangihia te pere tapu. Ka mutu te karakia whakawātea i ngā kupu o te mōteatea ka whakamārama te kaituhi kua oti te mōteatea mō te tokotoru rā. Ka whakamāramatia ngā kupu, ka waiatatia te waiata. Ka pakaru te tangi hotuhotu a te kapa haka ki ngā kupu me te rangi. Kia tau ngā wairua apakura ka whakakōrero au i a rātau mō te reo mōteatea, mō ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata a Te Matua Tangata.

Katoa rātau i kī ngāwari noa ki o rātau wairua te whai i te takoto o te kupu tangi i roto i ngā mōteatea me te hanga o te rangi tangi, koirā he tata ake o rātau wairua ki tērā momo reo tuhi, reo waiata. Pērā anō ngā hīmene a Te Haahi Ringatū, te katoa he wairua tōna, he kaupapa whāinga tōna, he ngāwari reo ki te whai e kaingākau atu ai te marea, te haahi, te kapa haka rānei.

7.15 Te reo ngāwari o Te Wharekura o Ruatoki

Kua roa ngā tau e whāngaitia ana te reo tuauriuri o Ruatoki ki ngā tamariki o Te Wharekura o Ruatoki. I roto i te toru tekau mā whitu tau o te kaituhi e mahi ana i Te Wharekura o Ruatoki ka mōhio ia he wāhanga atu anō ki te reo hai ako kia uru ai ngā akoranga ki roto i te whatu manawa o te tamaiti, ki roto hoki i tana wairua. Ko te taonga nui kei te kaituhi ko te waiata i ngā waiata mōteatea a Tūhoe, ā, me ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata a Te Haahi Ringatū. Ka noho te kaituhi ki te āta mahi me ngā tamariki i te kura. Mehemea kei te riri te tamaiti ka haria ki roto i te akomanga kua whakatauhia te wairua mā te mōteatea, mā te rangi hīmene rānei hai whakatau. Karekau e roa kua tau. Tuarua, mehemea kei te raru te ākonga ki ana mahi rangahau mō tētahi kaupapa Māori, ka āta whakatauhia e te kaituhi te wairua poke, ka ako ki te inoi ki te nohopuku kia puta mai ai he oranga, kia arohatia mai ai ngā inoi me ngā tono. Ka tāea e ngā ākonga te whakaputa kupu, inoi mō te tono, mō te mamae me te whakamoemiti, me tō rātau kī karekau rātau e whakamā ki te whakaputa, nā te āiō, te haumarua me te angitu o te reo Ringatū.

7.16 Te reo Ringatū e memeha nei

I kōrerotia ngā memehatanga me ngā tapepetanga o ngā reo pānui o ngā tohunga o Te Peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki, i kōrero rawatia me āta ako rātau ki te pānui kia tika ai i a rātau ngā whakakitenga me ngā kupu o te kawenata tawhito me te kawenata hou. He mea nui kei te kōrerotia e te peka tērā tapepetanga, ko te kaupapa nui atu i tērā, ahakoa to rātau iti mārama ki te pānui, kei te karakia tonu rātau i roto i ngā rā tapu katoa a te haahi, kei te tāpuke tonu rātau i ngā tūpapaku, ahakoa Ringatū, a, nō tētahi atu haahi rānei, kei te whakahaere karakia hura kōhatu tonu rātau.

Ko te mea nui kua kitea karekau i eke ngā akoranga karakia i roto i te ‘kura pō’ i ngā tau toru tekau, wha tekau ki muri. Ko te ahunga whakamua mō te reo ko te āta hanga ‘kura wairua’ kia riro mā te wairua o ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata hai whakaohoho te hinengaro, te ngākau me te wairua o te tangata ako.

7.16.1 E kore a muri e hokia

E mōhiotia ana te tapu o ngā akoranga o te ‘kura pō’ engari kore e taea e te reanga whakatipu te hoki whakamuri ki tērā ture ako. E kore hoki ngā kaumātua o te haahi e whakaae kia tānoanoatia te tapu o kura tawhito. I tēnei wā nei kua eke ki te wā he ao te huri nei, he ao te rere nei, he rauemi hou te whakapiki nei, ko te ngākau Ringatū me whakaae ki tēnei momo ahunga whakamua o Te Haahi Ringatū. Ki te kore e whakaae ka mahue tonu te haahi ki muri.

7.17 Te reo Ringatū āpōpō

I te marama o Noema rua mano tekau mā iwa ka puta tētahi mate urutā ki roto o Haina. Karekau i roa ka paratī te mate ki te ao whānui. Nō te marama o Maehe rua mano rua tekau ka tae mai te mate urutā ki roto o Aotearoa. I te Mane rua tekau mā toru o Maehe ka whakapāohotia e te pirimia o Aotearoa e whakauru atu ana ia i a Aotearoa ki te taumata tuawha o tēnei mate. I roto i te toru rā ka katia e te pirimia o Aotearoa ngā mahi pākihi katoa, ngā kura, ngā whare wānanga, ngā marae, ngā toa katoa me te haere o te tangata i runga i te huarahi. Ka whakatapuhia ngā whānau ki roto i o rātau ake kāinga, arā ki o rātau mirumiru., kauā e haere ki ētahi atu kāinga ki ētahi atu taone, rohe rānei. I whakakorea katotia ngā tangihanga o te motu. Mate ana te tangata tāpuke tonu atu. He maha ngā mate Māori te tāea hoki te aha.

I ngā rā tata tonu o muri mai e whakahaeretia ana Te Hui Ahurei a Tūhoe ki roto o Te Waimana Kaaku. I taua wiki o Te Aranga e whakahaeretia ana tekau mā rua ki te marae o Te Rewarewa, whāia ka pā mai te mate urutā ka tahuri ngā tohunga o te peka o Ruātoki ki te whakapā kōrero ki te haahi me aha te tekau mā rua? I taua wā tonu ka hikina tekau mā rua. Koirā te wā tuatahi mai ka tīmata Te Haahi Ringatū ki te whakahaere i ana tekau mā rua i hikina ai.

7.17.1 Te reo hangarau

Ka puta te mana o te reo ipurangi, te mana o te reo hangarau, me te mōhio ake ahakoa pēhea pēhea me whakahaere tonu te rā. Ka kōrerotia me hono te peka ki te ipurangi ka whakahaere ai ngā karakia tapu katoa o tekau mā rua. Ko te raru o tērā torutoru noa ngā tohunga o te peka he mōhio ki te whakamahi i ngā mīhini hangarau, ā, mō te nuinga anō hoki karekau a ratau rauemi hangarau i roto i o rātau kāinga.

I uru mai tētahi pōnānā taumaha ki roto i te peka mō te hiki i tekau mā rua. He wā roa e whakamārama ana ki ngā pakeke karekau he hurihanga ake, ka tau mā te pou o te peka mā Ponti Hauwaho hai whakahaere ngā karakia katoa i tana kāinga. Ka paenga tēnā tekau mā rua, ka nohopuku te peka. Kua eke ki te kōrero a te kuia rā a Te Uruhina ka huri te ao me ngā tikanga i a whā tekau tau, koinei taua huringa o te ao. Ko te tapu o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū tēnei kua tāwekawekatia nei.

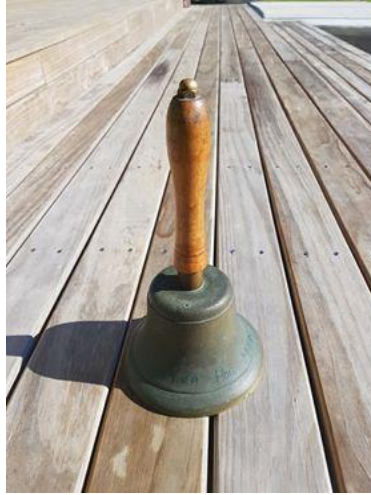
7.18 Āpōpō tonu nei

I tēnei rā tonu nei e whakauru atu ai ki ngā rā o āpōpō e kite ai i te tapu o te haahi Ringatū e whakaatutia ana i runga i te ipurangi, e noho ana mā te reo hangarau hai hono te tohunga ki te nehu tūpāpaku, ki te whakahaere karakia hura kōhatu, me te huhua noa o ngā mahi a Te Haahi Ringatū i pupuritia ai ki roto i te tapu o te tapu e o mātau mātua, kuia, koroua, tīpuna hoki. He ao te rere nei. I te wā e kore ana e āhei ki te huihui ā tangata nei, koirā anake te whakawhirinakitanga ko te ipurangi ko te hangarau matihiko. He nui ngā whakatūpato mō tērā ahuatanga. Kia mōhio ki mua ki muri o ngā karakia e whakahaeretia ana, kia mau ki te tapu o ngā karakia kauā e tānoanoatia. Kei te mau tonu te mana me te tapu o ngā ture me ngā tikanga a kura tawhito ki roto i te peka, ā, kei reira ngā whakaaro i tēnei rā. Kia tupato!

7.18 Whakarāpopoto Ūpoko

Kua whakaatuhia te konakona noa o te mana nui o te reo taketake o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te ūpoko tuawhitu o te tuhinga nui kia mōhio ai te marea he reo mārika tō te haahi. I whakaponotia ai e kore e tāea te tānoanoa i tē reo me ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ēngari i roto i ngā whakakitenga o te reo, e kitea mārama ana e kaha ana te whakauru mai o te ao ki te takahuri i te tapu o te reo me ngā karakia. I a te wā e whakarerekētia ana ngā tikanga a Tūhoe me ngā ture a Te Haahi Ringatū ka noho te haahi i roto i te pōnānā me te matakū me pēhea te whakatau i ērā momo raruraru kia kore e hahau i te haahi me ngā whānau o te haahi. Ko taku whakapae me taku matakite ake, karekau e tāea te reo me ngā karakia Ringatū te whakatapu mō te mutunga kore o te ao.

Mā ngā whakakitenga o tēnei ūpoko hai whakatairanga ngā kohikohinga kōrero o ngā ūpoko katoa ki roto i te ūpoko whakamutunga o te tuhinga, arā, ko te ūpoko tuawaru. Kei roto i te ūpoko e whai ake nei, ka whakaaraarahia anō ai ngā kaupapa tuhi ka wetewete i a ūpoko kia kitea mehemea he ahunga whakamua kei roto i ngā kōrero o tēnei tuhinga roa hai āwhina hai tauawhi i te reanga whakatipu o Te Haahi Ringatū hai tōna wā, ā, mehemea rānei he wāhanga kei roto i te tuhinga roa hai whakawhānuitanga atu mā te hunga rangahau a tōna wā.



Whakaahua 36: Te Pere o Te Tira Hou marae ki Tāmaki-makaurau

Ka tangi te pere ki runga o Te Tira Hou

8.0 ŪPOKO TUAWARU

“Ko mātau ia kei roto i te wairua e tatari ana ki te tika e tūmanakotia atu nei,
He meatanga nā te whakapono”.

(Karatia⁹² 5:5 Te Paipera Tapu 1992 Kawenata Hou)

8.1 Whakamārama i te whakatauki

Nō roto tēnei whakatauki i ngā kōrero o Karatia 5:5 o Te Paipera Tapu 1992 i tohua e Te Matua Tangata mō te hīmene a Paora te hīmene o te tuku. I tohua e au koinei hai whakatauki whakatuwhera i te ūpoko whakamutunga o te tuhinga roa nātemea kei te hāngai katoa ngā kupu ki tāku i tumanako ai mā te reanga whakatipu, hai āwhina i a rātau i roto i a rātau mahi rangahau a tōna wā. Hāngai pū ana hoki tēnei whakatauki ki au tonu i whakauru nei i taku wairua me taku ngākau ki roto i tēnei tuhinga kia tutuki i au i runga i te pono, ā, e mahea ai ahau ki te whakaaro nui ki tā taku haahi e whakapono nei, e tūmanako nei mō āpōpō.

⁹² Karatia: Galatians – Holy Bible 1992

8.2 Whakapuaki Ūpoko

Ko te ūpoko whakatōpū i ngā whakakitenga nui o ngā kōrero i rangahautia ai mō te tuhinga roa. Kua tutuki te wāhanga ki ngā maara mātauranga o i a ūpoko. Kua whakatōtia aua purapura mātauranga ki roto i a wāhanga, i whakaritea ai ki ngā tikanga o Te Huamata whakatō i ngā kākano ki roto i te maara tapu. Ko tēnei ūpoko te whakaritenga ki te haere o ngā tohunga ki te hauhake i ngā tipu hou o te maara tapu i te wā o Te Pure e kite ai rātau he aha ngā hua whenua matomato ana te tipu.

Kia whakamāramahia ake e au he aha Te Pure.

I te wā o Te Huamata kua haere ngā tohunga ki te whiu i ngā kākano ki roto i te maara tapu ka waiho ki roto o te tapu kia tae rā anō ki Te Pure i te tahi o Noema kua hoki ngā tohunga ki te tiki i ngā hua hou o te maara. Me whakahoki mai e ngā tohunga he huawhenua, he ika o te waimāori mai te maara tapu ki roto i te tapu o te rā. Kei reira kua kōrero ngā koroua mō te matomato o te tipu o ngā huawhenua, a, e wātea ai ngā whānau ki te hauhake i a rātau maara.

E ai ki te pukapuka He Pātaka Kupu, pure¹. [Tūmatauenga] ing. He karakia hei hiki i te tapu me etahi atu mahi. 2. [Tāne] He karakia mō te tamaiti whānau hou, arā, he mahi na ngā tohunga kia mau ai te mana tapu me te mana atua o te tamaiti. {hikahika, hiwa, huki} 3. [Tāne] Te umu tao kai mō te pure. 4. -nga [Tūmatauenga] mahp, ing, āhua. Ka kawekawe ki ngā karakia o Te Pure. 5. Ngā [Rongo], Ka whakahaere i ngā tikanga me ngā karakia e pa ana ki Te Pure. (Pataka Kupu 2008 wh: 720).

Ko taua tikanga me taua tapu o ngā whakahaere o Te Pure tēnei ka whakaarahia nei hei whakaatu i ngā mātauranga hou i rapuhia, tuarua, he aha ngā hua nui o te tuhinga mō te reanga rangahau te whakapiki nei, tuatoru, he aha ngā hua ka puta ki te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki?

8.3 Īnoi 56

Kei a Ihowā kei tō tātau Atua ngā mea ngaro, aue e Te Ariki he rongo nā te taringa nāu i hanga te ao, ā kīhai te ao i mōhio ki a koe. I tēnei rā kei te whakaatu anō koe i au mea ngaro ki ngā iwi katoa. Tēnā rā aroha atu ki a Ihowā ki Te Atua whakarongo atu ki tōna reo me piri hoki ki a ia, tā te mea hoki ko Te Ariki hei oranga mō tātau, me te whakaroanga i o tātau rā, kia mōhio ai tātau ko Ihowā te kaiārairai atu i ngā mate katoa, whakamoemititia ki a ia

āke āke. Korōria ki tōu īngoa tapu. Amine. (Ngā Tikanga Karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū 1992. Īnoi 56 wh 147).

Ko te ĭnoi rima tekau mā ono tēnei. I tohu ai ahau koinei he ĭnoi mō te ūpoko whakamutunga o te tuhinga nātemea kei roto i te ĭnoi e kī ana, “Ko Te Ariki hei oranga mō tātau, me te whakaroanga i o tātau rā.” O ngā kōrero katoa kua tuhia koinei ngā kupu hai tauawhi i ngā whakakitenga o te tuhinga kia whai hua ai, kia whai kiko ai i roto i te ao rangahau, i roto hoki i te ahunga whakamua o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

8.4 Hīmene a Paora – Karatia 5: 1-9

E tū rā koutou i runga i te tikanga here kore a Te Karaiti, i wātea ai koutou I ngā herenga kei mau anō hoki koutou ki roto i te ioka, (Te Paipera Tapu 1992 Karatia 5: 1 wh: 213 Kawenata Hou)
whakapononga nā tēnei, ahau a Paora, te mea atu nei ki a koutou, “ki te kotia koutou kahore.”
“He pai a Te Karaiti mō koutou. (Te Paipera Tapu 1992 Karatia 5: 2 wh: 213 Kawenata Hou)
He whakaatu tuarua tēnei nāku ki ngā tāngata katoa”
E kotia ana ka takoto te tikanga, kia whakaritea katoatia e rātau te ture (Te Paipera Tapu 1992 Karatia 5: 3 wh: 214 Kawenata Hou)
Kua mana kore a Te Karaiti ki a koutou e te hunga e whakatikaia ana e te ture
Kua taka iho koutou i runga i te aroha noa (Te Paipera Tapu Karatia 5: 4 wh: 214 Kawenata Hou)
ko mātau ia kei roto i te wairua e tatari ana ki te tika e tūmanakohia atu nei, he meatanga nā te whakapono. (Te Paipera Tapu Karatia 5: 5 wh: 214)
I a Te Karaiti Ihu hoki, kāhore o te kotinga wāhi, kāhore anō hoki, o te kotinga kore, engari ko te whakapono e mahi ana i runga i te aroha. (Te Paipera Tapu Karatia 5: 6 wh: 214)
I pai tā koutou oma? Nā wai koutou i whakaware? kia kore ai koutou e tahuri ki te pono (Te Paipera Tapu Karatia 5: 7 wh: 214) Ehara tēnei whakaaro i te mea nā te kaikaranga i a koutou. (Te Paipera Tapu Karatia 5: 8 wh: 214 Kawenata Hou)
He iti nei te rewena, rewenatia ake te pūranga katoa. (Te Paipera Tapu Karatia 9: 9 wh: 214)
(Karatia: 5: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9 Te Paipera Tapu 1992)

Whakamārama i te hīmene

I whakamāramatia rā i roto i te ūpoko tuawhā koinei te hīmene a Paora, te hīmene o te tuku. Ko ngā tuhinga o Karatia he reta nā Paora ki te iwi o Karatia i te whenua o Taakia⁹³ e kī atu ana ki a rātau kia mataara kei riro tō rātau mana motuhake i etahi

⁹³ Taakia - Turkey

tāngata kē. Koinei te hīmene whakamutunga o ngā rā tapu katoa a Te Haahi Ringatū, he hīmene tuku i te haahi kia hoki pai ki o rātau kāinga, kia mau ki tō rātau mana Ringatū kauā e tukua. Koinei te hīmene i tohua e au hai korowai tuku i taku tuhinga roa me ōna whakakitenga katoa hai āwhina i ngā ākonga kei te whakapiki ake inā ka rangahau i ngā kōrero o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki me ngā tikanga, ture, tapu me te reo o Te Haahi Ringatū whānui.

8.5 Ko ngā hua o Te Pure

Kei tēnei wāhanga e whakawhānuitia ai ngā hua nui kua puta mai i te tuhinga ka tohua ko ngā ture o Te Pure hai tuāpapa mō ngā whakakitenga nui, arā, ko te mana o Te Pure te hauhaketia ake nei.

8.6 He kōmaka i ngā Ūpoko ki roto i o rātau āke kōputu taewa

Ko ngā purapura wairua ēnei. Kei roto i te ūpoko tuatahi ko ngā kōrero, me ngā mātauranga o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki i whakatōngia ki roto i te kaituhi e ōna mātua, kuia, koroua mai i te rā i whānau ia ki tēnei ao, ā, tae noa mai ki a ia e tū tāhana nei i roto i te ao hurihuri, i roto hoki i tōna Ringatūtanga. Ko tōna ao Ringatū tēnei. I whakaatuhia ai tōna whakapapa, tōna whānau, hapū, iwi, tōna whārua tipu, tōna whenua taurikura, ā, kia mōhio hoki te kaipānui he aha ia i pakeke Ringatū ai ki tēnei ao. Nō roto mai o tōna whatumanawa ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko e whakaara ana ia i tōna mauri kaituhi, e whakaatu ai ia i tōna manawapā ki tōna haahi Ringatū.

Hai whakarāpopoto ake kua whakaatuhia e au tōku ao tipu i roto i te whārua o Ruātoki, me tōku whakatipuranga Ringatu i roto i ā Ruātoki. I hono ai taku wairua ki taku Atua i te ao i te pō, i korowaitia ai ahau e taku Atua ki tōna korowai o te kaha, i ako ai ahau i te tapu, te hōhonutanga me te mana o te īnoi o te nohopuku, i tāuwhitia ai ahau ki ngā kōrero tawhito, me te mātauranga tuku iho o Te Haahi Ringatu, ā, i ora pai ai ahau i roto i tēnei ao. Ka kī ahau koirā tōku ao. Ko taku Ringatūtanga te orange o taku Tūhoetanga, ko taku Ringatūtanga te tapu o taku Tūhoetanga, ko taku Ringatūtanga e hiki nei taku ringa matau ki te korōria o taku Atua.

Mai i ēnei kōrero katoa mō taku ao, kua mōhio te reanga whakatipu i pēhea tōku akotia ki taku Ringatūtanga mai i au e paku ana, a, ahakoa he tawhito ngā akoranga kei te aronui he ngākau nui te reanga whakatipu ki tērā momo mātauranga, momo ako hoki.

He ao kē hoki tōku he ako kē atu tō rātau. Ka mihi ki te kurahuna o te ao tawhito me te hiranga o te tuku i ngā mātauranga o ngā ihoiho o tuawhakarere ki ngā kurahuna o te aohurihuri i oti ai he tuhinga kōrero kia tipu ai ki roto o Ruātoki. Mā taku Atua ahau hai ārahi i roto i aku whakaaro mō ngā whakakitenga nui, whakaputanga nui, i rangahaua e au, arā, ‘Taku Kura Wairua.’

I roto i te ūpoko tuarua, i āta wherawherahia ngā tuhinga mātātuhi e pā ana ki Te Haahi Ringatū, arā, e hāngai pū ana ki taku kaupapa rangahau, arā, ‘Taku Kura Wairua.’ I kitea rā, he torutoru noa ngā mātātuhi i kitea mō Te Haahi Ringatū. Ko ngā tipu hou o tēnei ūpoko e whakaatu ana i te puna mātauranga ā-pukapuka, i te puna mātauranga a kōrero a-waha i te tapu pukapuka karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū. Koinei te puna iti katoa o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Ahakoa peka tapu karakia Ringatū, hōhonu tikanga Ringatū, mātatoru whakaaro Ringatū he peka pōhara tuhinga Ringatū he peka nō roto mai o te rawakore o te pūranga paru tātari mātātuhi. Ko tōna whakawhirinakitanga mātauranga nō roto mai o te pae o maumahara ki ngā kōrero tuku iho, ki ngā kura huna ā-tawhito ao kōhatu.

I roto i tēnei ūpoko i kitea, he aha rawa i pēnei ai te pōhara pukapuka mātauranga a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki. Ko taku whakatewhatanga kia rapua te hōhonutanga me te whānuitanga o tēnei momo puna mātauranga. He kaupapa anō i iti ai. Nā te whānuitanga atu o ngā whakakitenga o te ūpoko ka mōhiotia, e tāea tonu ai e te haahi te aroha ki a ia anō e noho pani nei i roto i te iti tuhinga kōrero mōna. Heoi! He ture kē tā te ao mātauranga Pākehā he ture kē tā te ao tawhito Ringatū o roto i te pō me te tapu. E kore ahau e whakahāwea i tā kura tawhito i whakatau ai engari ka rapu ahau i tētahi oranga kia ora anō ai te puna kōrero, puna mātauranga a te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

I roto i te ūpoko tuatoru, i whakatakoto ōkawatia te hananga i ki taku anga rangahau i raro i te mana o ngā pou o te tau i hangaia e Te Matua Tangata. Ko te tino kaupapa o tēnei ūpoko he pupuri i te mana motuhake o Te Haahi Ringatū me āna whakahaere kaupapa karakia katoa mō i a tau. Ko ngā kākano o tēnei ūpoko i whakaatu ā-poupou i te rerekē o te mātauranga Māori ki te hanganga o ngā anga rangahau o te ao

mātauranga Pākehā. Kua kitea hoki i roto i te ūpoko te rerekē o te mātauranga a-iwi, ki te mātauranga Māori ā-whare wānanga ki ta te mātauranga Ringatū.

Heoi! Kua paenga te wāhanga o te tuhinga ki te anga rangahau, e tuwhera ai ngā tatau ki te tuhi i ngā kōrero taketake ake o te haahi e whiri ai te kaituhi i te muka kia oti ai te korowai kōrero, te korowai pupuri i te mauri me te mana o Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i te ao mātauranga. Ko ngā kōrero katoa a te kairangahau, a te kaituhi me noho ki roto i te tapu, i te whakaiti me te ngākau popore. I roto i tēnei wāhanga ko te whakauru atu i te kairangahau ki roto i te īnoi, te nohopuku me te ngākau hūmārie nātemea mehemea ki te hē te takoto o ngā kōrero mo Te Haahi Ringatū ēhara ko te kaituhi anake ka mate engari ko te iwi whānui ka rongo i te ngau o te whakamā. Ki te tuhi te kaituhi i roto i te ngākau whakahīhī ka tau mai te toki whakatewhatewha ki runga i te iwi whānui. Karekau tērā i te pai.

Ko te mea nui kua oti te whakatakoto i ngā whakakitenga mō te kiko, te matū, te ngako me te mana o ngā pukapuka ka whakamahia mō te tuhinga roa, kua kitea hoki te mana me te hōhonutanga o ngā kōrero hai rangahautanga mā te kaituhi, ā, me tana mōhio hoki ko ēhea kōrero hai tuku, ko ēhea kōrero hai waiho, ko ēhea kōrero hai whakatapu. Nō ngā kairangahau Māori o ēnei rā nei te maringa nui kua oti kē i a ‘niwhaniwha’ mā, i a ‘wetiwheti’ mā te para i te huarahi mo mātau kia ora ai mātau i roto i tēnei ao. Ko tā mātau mahi kē he pupuri tonu i te aka o te mātauranga i whakairotia ai e rātau kia kore mātau e whati i roto i tēnei ao makariri, mokemoke.

I tēnei wā kua whakamua te aro ki te hunga i hūnuku ki ngā taone nunui noho ai mō ngā tau i whakaritea e te wā mō rātau. I takoto ai aku tuhinga kōrero i rangahautia e au mō rātau i runga i te aroha, i te miharo me te whakapono, ko rātau i kawea ki tawhiti kia pai ai tā rātau hoki mai ka titiro whakaroto ki ngā mahi kei te mahia hai whakaurutanga mai mā rātau. Ko te nuinga o tērā iwi i hoki mai ki ngā whārua ki te whakakīkī i ngā whāwhārua o ngā tīpuna i hoki mai i runga i te ngākau mahaki, ki te ako kia mōhio tika rātau ki ngā karakia, ngā tikanga, ngā kupu whakaari me te reo kihi o Te Matua Tangata, nō reira ko te taonga nui ko te whakaiti te taonga kore kore rawa i mahue i te iwi noho taone. Ka maioha ake ahau kia rātau i runga i te koa me te aroha. Pērā anō te akohia o ngā karakia ki roto i ngā kura o Ngāi Tūhoe. Ahakoa te akohia o aua karakia Ringatū ki roto i ngā kura ko te mahinga nui kē ko te titiro whakamua kia

pēhea rawa te roa o ngā tau e tāea ana e ngā kaiako te matakite atu mo te orangatonutanga o Te Haahi Ringatū me āna karakia.

Kua kitea ake ko wai ngā tohunga o Te Haahi Ringatū kei te whakapakari i ngā kaiako o ngā kura ki te ako tika i ngā karakia ki ngā tamariki o roto i aua kura kia ora hāere tonu ai ngā karakia, ngā inoi, ngā hīmene, ngā pānui me ngā kauhau a te haahi. Ko wai hoki kei te kaha ki te uiui i te rangatahi Māori ki o rātau ake whakaaro mō te orangatonutanga o Te Haahi Ringatū i roto i tekau tau e tu mai nei. Ka pēhea hoki tā rātau kawē i ngā karakia, ngā marena, ngā nehu tūpapaku me ngā pou karakia o i a mārama o i a tau o Te Haahi Ringatū. He maha ngā mahi kei mua i ngā aroaro o ngā Ringatū kei te kaha ki te kawē i to rātau Ringatūtanga.

Heoi, kua takoto te whāriki i rarangatia ai mō te orangatonutanga o Te Haahi Ringatū o te rapu hoki kei hea taua orange rā mō taku haahi. Ka waiho ake ngā korero, ngā oati, ngā moemoeā me ngā wawata ki konei mō tēnei wā kia wānangatia e tangata ora, kia whiria e te ao wairua ki roto i tōna korowai wairua e tika ana.

Ko te whakamanatanga tēnei i te ōkawa o ngā tuhituhinga, mai i te ūpoko tuatoru anga rangahau ki te ūpoko pupuri i te mauri o taku Ringatūtanga, arā, ko te ūpoko tuawhā. Ko ngā kākano o tēnei ūpoko he whakawhānui atu i ngā tikanga, ngā ture, te reo me ngā whakaherenga karakia a Te Haahi Ringatūi whakamārama ititia i roto i te ūpoko tuatoru.

Kua tuhia ngā tikanga me ngā ture whakahaere rā, ngā mahi a tēnā tangata, a tēnā tangata o te haahi Ringatū i roto i tēnei ūpoko, kua whakatakototia te tapu me ngā tangihanga o te pere a te haahi. Koinei ngā kōrero matua o te tuhinga i rarangahia ai, i whiria ai ngā kōrero o te tātari mātātuhi ki ngā whakaaraaratanga o ngā pou o te tau mō te anga rangahau a tae noa mai ki ēnei kōrero. Mā ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko hai whiri ngā kōrero ka whai ake i te ūpoko tuarima e whakahokia ai ngā kōrero ki ngā tau ono tekau whitu tekau waru tekau i te wā i tīmata ai te waimate haere o te haahi ki roto o Ruātoki.

I whakangāwaritia te reo me te takoto o ngā kōrero o tēnei ūpoko kia mārama ai te whai haere a te reanga whakatipu ki ngā tikanga me ngā ture a te haahi, ko rātau hoki

te hunga ka whakangungua ki te kawē i te haahi ki tētahi atu taumata e matemate atu ai mātau te reanga kei te whakahaere i ngā karakia. Kia tae ki to rātau pakeketanga, ka tāea e rātau te whakairo i tētahi atu anō huarahi e tāea ai e rātau te kawē i te haahi.

I roto i te ūpoko tuarima i whakatakotohia ngā kōrero mō ngā tipu hou e hoki whakamuri ana ki te tīmatanga o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i a Ruātoki me te matomato o te tipu o te haahi i aua tau. I whakamāramatia te whakahaere o ngā mahi katoa a te haahi i roto i te ūpoko tuawhā e mau tonu nei i te peka o Ruātoki ngā tohutohu me ngā akoranga a ngā kuia koroua o aua tau, engari taka rawa mai ki tēnei wā kua kitea whānuitia te memeha o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto o Ruātoki me te ui ake o te ngākau he aha rā i mimiti ai te puna tangata puna haahi o te peka o Ruātoki. Kei te eke tonu ki te kōrero a ngā pākeke i a toru tekau tau o te ao o te tangata i runga i te mata o te whenua ka huri ana whakaaro me ana mahi. Heoi ma tēnei ūpoko hai wherawhera ērā momo kōrero.

Hai whakaoti i ngā whakatakotoranga kōrero mō tēnei ūpoko, arā, te ūpoko tuarima. He hokinga whakamuri kia pai te kokiri whakamua i ngā nui, i ngā teiteitanga, i ngā pouputanga o te peka o te haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki, ā, kia tāea ai te āta whakaatu i tōna heketanga ki te tāheke o te whakapono e heke tonu nei e heke tonu nei. Ki te kore hoki e hoki whakamuri ki te taki haere mai i ngā kōrero kua tuhia e kore e āta kitea e āta whakaae rānei te ngākau Ringatū kei te raru te haahi. Ko ngā kōrero i rangahauhia mō tēnei ūpoko ehara ki te rapu i ngā hē o ngā tāngata, o Te Haahi Ringatū, o te peka ranei o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki engari he whakaatu kē anei tōna huarahi mai i te ōrokotanga mai o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto o Ruātoki, otiia mai i tōna timatanga mai.

Ko te whānuitanga atu o ngā whakakitenga i tuhia i tēnei ūpoko. E rapu tonu ana e rapu tonu ana kei hea rā he taunga mō tēnei mate nui kua hua mate nei ki te peka o Ruātoki, ā, kei hea rā, he aha rānei te huarahi hai whaitanga mā te peka o Ruātoki ki te whakarauora mai anō i te haahi, ahakoa ngā poropititanga, ngā pēhitanga o te hunga i haere ki ngā taone nunui me te whakarere nuitia o ngā haahi nui e ngā tāngata o aua haahi.

Kua wherawherahia ngā kōrero rangahau mō te haahi, ka hono katoa ēnei kōrero ki ngā kōrero ka whakaarahia i roto i te ūpoko tuaono mō te tīmatanga o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te kura o Ruātoki i ngā tau whitu tekau. I moemoeā ai ngā koroua o ērā tau nā rātau nei i whakauru ngā karakia a te haahi ki roto i te kura mā ngā tamariki o te kura hai whakarauora anō te haahi me ana karakia. Kei roto hoki te ūpoko tuaono te whakawhānuitanga atu i ngā mahi Ringatū kei te mahia i roto i te kura o Ruātoki, te kura o Tawera me ngā kapa haka matua o Ruātoki, o Taiarahia, o Tawera me Haokitaha. Ahakoa tōna iti karakia ko te mea nui kei te mau tonu ngā takutaku a tēnā, a tēnā.

I roto i te ūpoko tuaono, i whakatakotohia ngā kōrero e pā ana ‘Ko te wehi ki a Ihōwa te tīmatanga o te mātauranga.’ Ahakoa he aha ngā mahi, ngā whakakitenga o tēnā rā o tēnā, ā, ko te īnoi anō ki to tātau Atua te tīmatanga me te whakamutunga o ngā mahi katoa. Otiia, e kī ana te karaipiture ka ako tātau i tētahi kaupapa i tētahi kōrero i tētahi mea whakamīharo i a te rā, i a te rā tae noa ki te wā e mate ai tātau. Koinei ka tīkina ko te kupu mai i ngā whakatauki te ūpoko tuatahi whiti tuawhitu e kī ana, ko te wehi ki a Ihōwa te tīmatanga o te mātauranga. E hāngai ana hoki tēnei whakatauki ki te mātauranga o ngā tamariki o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki.

I whakatakotohia anō ngā kōrero mō ngā akoranga o ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki mai i ngā tau whitu tekau tae noa mai ki tēnei rā me te whakapono ake kei roto i aua akoranga rā he oranga mō te haahi i roto i ngā tau tekau e tū mai nei. Ahakoa rā karekau e tāea te matakite atu i te tika me te pono o tērā whakaaro, engari ko te mea nui kē kei te whakapono te whānau o te kura me te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki ki tērā kōrero. I kōrerotia ai i roto i te hīmene a Hoera e kī ana:

“Kātahi ka hae a Ihowā ki tōna whenua ka manawapā anō hoki ki tōna iwi. Ko ahau hoki a Ihōwa ko tō koutou Atua, nā tēnei ake ka ringitia e ahau tōku wairua ki ngā kikokiko katoa. Ā! e poropiti a koutou tamariki a koutou tamāhine. Ka moemoeā o koutou kaumātua, ka kite anō hoki a koutou taitamariki i ngā whakakitenga nui”, (Hoera 2: 27-28).

Nō reira kua whakaatu kētia mai i roto i te hīmene a Hoera kei hea te oranga o te haahi, ko te mahi kē a te haahi he whakapono, ka tatari mō taua whakakitenga nui. He rerekē

tērā matakiteinga i te āpōpō o te haahi tēnā ki ngā kohikohi kōrero pono a-tangata nei kia kī mai rātau ka pēnei, ka pērā o rātau hikoinga waewae tae noa ki taua tekau tau.

Kua paenga ngā kōrero ki te wāhanga o ngā karakia e akohia nei i roto i Te Wharekura o Ruātoki e whakaatuhia ai ngā kōrero nui mō te mana o te reo Motuhake ake o Te Ringatū i roto i te ūpoko tuawhitu, ā, he aha i kī ai mā te reo hai kawē taku Ringatūtanga. Kua kitea i roto i ēnei whakatakotoranga kōrero, ko te reo o Te Ringatū he reo wairua, he reo ngāwari, he reo whakapono. E whakaatuhia ana i roto i ngā hīmene, pānui, waiata, īnoi. Ko te kapa haka matua o Ruātoki e kawē ana i taua reo ngāwari kia mārama pai ai te rangatahi whakatipu e waiata ana e karakia ana rātau mō te aha, ā, e hohou ai te pono o taua reo hai ārahi i tō rātau whakapono ki tō rātau haahi me to rātau kapa haka.

Mā te owati o Te Wharekura o Ruātoki hai whakakapi ake tēnei ūpoko.

“Ko tā mātau kitenga anamata ko te tiketike Tūhoetanga”.

Ko ngā whakakitenga nui a Hoera ka mau ki roto i ngā whatu manawa o te rangatahi Ringatū ka pakeke, ka whakaara i a ia. (Kruger, T.2015, Kōrero ā-waha). Arā te tino o tēnei owati, ko tā mātau kitenga anamata ko te tiketike Tūhoetanga.

Kua whakaatuhia te konakona noa o te mana nui o te reo taketake o Te Haahi Ringatū ki roto i te ūpoko tuawhitu o te tuhinga nui kia mōhio ai te marea he reo mārika tō te haahi. I whakaponotia ai e kore e tāea te tānoanoa i tē reo me ngā karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū, engari i roto i ngā whakakitenga o te reo, e kitea mārama ana e kaha ana te whakauru mai o te ao ki te takahuri i te tapu o te reo me ngā karakia. I a te wā e whakarerekētia ana ngā tikanga a Tūhoe me ngā ture a Te Haahi Ringatū ka noho te haahi i roto i te pōnānā me te matakū me pēhea te whakatau i ērā momo raruraru kia kore e hahau i te haahi me ngā whānau o te haahi. Ko taku whakapae me taku matakite ake, karekau e tāea te reo me ngā karakia Ringatū te whakatapu mō te mutunga kore o te ao.

Mā ngā whakakitenga o tēnei ūpoko hai whakatairanga ngā kohikohinga kōrero o ngā ūpoko katoa ki roto i te ūpoko whakamutunga o te tuhinga, arā, o tēnei ūpoko tuawaru.

Nō reira, kua wetewetehia i a ūpoko kia kitea mehemea he ahunga whakamua kei roto i ngā kōrero o tēnei tuhinga roa hai āwhina hai tauawhi i te reanga whakatipu o Te Haahi Ringatū hai tōna wā, ā, mehemea rānei he wāhanga kei roto i te tuhinga roa hai whakawhānuitanga atu mā te hunga rangahau a tōna wā. Ki ōku nei whakaaro he maha ngā hua mō ngā papareanga o ‘Taku Kura Wairua.’ Mā ēnei kōrero rātau hai ako ki te mahitahi ki te whakaora i tō rātau haahi. E puta ai he ahunga whakamua ā-matihiko, ā-hangarau mō ngā Toroa titiro tawhiti o tēnei ao hurihuri. Kua waitohua ēnei kōrero ki te koiwi Toroa hai whakarākei i ngā purapura wairua o Te Haahi Ringatū.

8.7 Kia whakairihia ake taku kura wairua i konei

E ‘Taku Kura Wairua’ ko koe tēnei kua whakaarahia nei me ngā tūmanako, ngā wawata, ngā moemoeā, ngā whakakitenga nui i tuhia ki roto i a koe o roto mai o taku aroha, o aku awangawanga me taku ngākau nui kia mau tonu ngā kōrero o te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki, kia whai rauemi te rangatahi o te peka, kia whai reo Ringatū hoki rātau. Ahakoa te iti o te peka, māu e taku Kura Wairua hai whakaohoho tēnei momo mātauranga ki roto i te reanga whakatipu. Kua tau taku mauri.

Kia katia ‘Taku Kura Wairua’ mā runga i nga karakia a Te Haahi Ringatū:

He hōnore, he korōria, he maungarongo ki te whenua, he whakaaro pai ki ngā tāngata katoa. Amine.

E Ihowā o ngā mano tēnei rā ahau to pononga te whakahoki atu nei i ngā hōnore, i ngā korōria me ngā whakamoemiti ki a koe mō tāu manaakitanga i au i rangahau ai i ngā kōrero mō Te Haahi Ringatū. I whakatapu ai ahau i taku wairua me taku ngākau kia taea e au te whakakao i ngā kōrero e tika ana kia tuhia mō te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki hai oranga mō te reanga whakatipu, a, i rongo mai ai koe i aku inoi. E Ihowā ko koe rā tōku piringa me tōku whakawhirinakitanga i ngā wā katoa e kore au e pākia e rā e te awatea, e te marama rānei e te pō. Ka inoi ki a koe e Ihowā kia tukua rā e koe tēnei tuhinga ki te hunga whakarite whakawā i tōna kōungatanga e eke ai ki te taumata e tika ana. I runga rā i ēnei inoi ka tuku atu māu rā hai whakamana mai. Korōria ki tōu ingoa tapu. Amine.

Te reina whita e te Atua o te hunga tapu e noho iho nei i te rangi kia tata mai rā tō ringa mātau ki te whakaora i a mātau. E Ihowā te atawhai o ngā tātanga, e ranea ana tōu aroha, e āweke ana koe ki te riri, e nui ana hoki āu mahi tohu kia mātau i tēnei tau katoa. Korōria ki tōu ingoa tapu amine.

Te inoi a Te Ariki: E tō mātau Matua i te rangi, kia tapu tō ingoa, kia tae mai tōu rangatiratanga, kia meatia tāu i pai ai ki runga i te whenua kia rite anō ki tō

te rangi, koinei mātau ka whakamoemiti ka whakakorōria ki tōu ingoa tapu, amine.

Te inoi pōkaikaha: E Ihowā tahuri mai rā ou taringa ki a mātau inoi kei whakangaro atu koe i a mātau e tangi atu nei. Ana mai, titiro mai ki a mātau e pōkaikaha nei e tangi nei hoki. Korōria ki tōu ingoa tapu, amine.

Te inoi whakatuwhera: E Ihowā whakatuwheratia mai rā ngā kuaha o te tika, o te ora, o te pono, o te māramatanga me te aroha, ā, mā mātau ma āu pononga koe whakamoemiti hai whakakorōria ki tōu ingoa tapu, amine.

NGĀ TOHUTORO MĀTĀTUHI

(LITERATURE REFERENCES)

- Williams, H. (1988). *Dictionary of the Māori Language*. Printlink Wellington Ltd.
- Turanga, N. (2005). *Catholic Diocese of Hamilton*. Dunmore Press.
- Thomas, D. (2010). *Designing and Managing Your Research Project*. Sage Publications Ltd.
- Smith, L. (1999). *Decolonizing Methodologies: Research and Indigenous Peoples*. London Zed Books.
- Smith, J. (1974). *Tapu Removal in Māori Religion*. Polynesian Society 1974.
- Smith, G. (1997). *The Development of Kaupapa Māori Theory and Praxis*. Auckland University.
- Smith, G. (1997). *Kaupapa Māori Theory*. Auckland University.
- Sinclair, K. (2003). *Māori Times: Māori Places*. Rowman and Littlefield Publishers Ltd.
- Seale, C. (2000). *Researching Society and Culture*. Sage Publications.
- Rosenfeld, J. (1999). *THE ISLAND BROKEN IN TWO HALVES – Land and renewal movements among the maori of New Zealand*. Pennsylvania State University Press.
- Pihama, L. (2012). *Kaupapa Moari Theory - Transforming theory in Aotearoa*. In D. L. Pihama. Auckland University.
- Pihama, L. (2010). *Kaupapa Māori theory: Transforming Theory in Aotearoa. A critical alanalysis of Māori theory as a Māori theoretical framework that is grounded within te reo and tikanga Māori*. Auckland University Press.
- Pera, C. (2014). Te Pou Tikanga o Te Haahi Rinatū. (T. Hare, Interviewer)

- Ngata, A. (1990). *Ngā Mōteatea: He marama rere nō ngā waka* (Vol. 2). Polynesian Society.
- Newman, K. (2009). *Ratana: The Prophet*. Penguin Group Penrose.
- N,a. (2018). *Te Pukapuka o ngā kawenata e waru a te atua me ngā karakia katoa a te hāhi ringatū: Ngā kawenata a te atua*. Ringatū Church.
- N, a. (1995). *Te Pukapuka o ngā Kawenata e waru a Te Atua me ngā karakia katoa ā Te Haahi Ringatū*. Waikato University.
- N, a. (1990) *Ngā Tikanga Karakia ā Te Haahi Ringatū*. Te Whare Whakahirahira Limited.
- McLean, M., & Orbell, M. (1975). *Traditional Songs of the Māori*. A.H & A.W Reed Limited.
- McLean, M., & Orbell, M. (1975). *Traditional Songs of the Māori*. A.H & A.W Reed Limited.
- McFarland, A., & Mathews, N. (2017). *He Kete Whakawaitara: He Whakatara-ā-Rangahau*. NZCER Press.
- McFarland, A., & Mathews, N. (2017). *He Kete Whakawaitara: He Whakatara-ā-Rangahau*. NZCER Press.
- May, T. (2001). *Social Research: Issues, Methods and Process*. Open University Press.
- Maxwell, T. (1998). *Te Kōpura*. Waikato University.
- Mataamua, R. (2006). *Te Reo Pāho: Māori Radio and Language Revitalization*. Massey University.
- Mackay, J. A. (1949). *Historic Poverty Bay and the East Coast*. Victoria University.
- Kingi-Delamere, P. (2018). *Ngā Tikanga Karakia ā Te Haahi Ringatū*. Reserved Copyright Ringatū Church.

- Kingi-Delamere, P. (2018). *Ngā Tikanga Karakia ā Te Haahi Ringatū*. Reserved Copyright Ringatū Church.
- Jenkins, D. K. (1991). *Te Ihi, te mana, te wehi o te ao maori literacy power*. Univesity of Auckland.
- Irvine, R. (1998). *THE RINGATU MOVEMENT: A phenomenological Essay on culture shock in New Zealand / Aotearoa*. Cadsonbury.
- Hare, T. (2018). *Ngā Pou o Te Tau*. Te Kapa Haka ō Ruatoki.
- Greenwood, W. (1980). *The upraised hand*. 3rd ed.
- Greenswood, W. (1980). *The Upraised Hand*. Wellington.
- Geering, L. (1999). *The World to Come (From Christian Past to Global Future)*. Williams Books Ltd.
- Fraser, T.N (2010). *Māori Tuhoe Epistemology*. The University of British Colombia.
- Doherty, D. W. (2010). *Te Matauranga Tuhoe*. Auckland University.
- Derby, M. (2009). *The Prophet and the Policeman*. Astra Print Ltd.
- Davidson, A. (1991). *Christianity in Aotearoa: A history of church and society in New Zealand*. Ministry of Education Printers.
- Cunningham, C. (1998). *Framework for addressing Māori knowledge in research*. Massey University.
- Cowan, J. The New Zealand wars. Vol. 2, The Hauhau wars, 1864--72. Wellington, Books Ltd.
- Black, T. (2014). *Te Koko ki Ōhiwa*. Te Whare Wānanga ō Awanuiārangi.
- Black, T. (2014). *Enhancing Mātauranga Māori and Global Indigenous Knowledge*. New Zealand Qualifications Authority.
- Bishop, R. (1994). *Initiating Empowering Research*. Auckland University Press.
- Binney, J., Chaplin, G., & Wallace, G. (1986). *Ngā Mōrehu*. Williams Books Ltd.

- Binney, J. & G. (1986). Chaplin. *Nga morehu*. Bridget Williams Books Ltd.
- Binney, J. (2010). *Stories without End*. Williams Books.
- Binney, J. (2005). *The Legacy of Guilt: A life of Thomas Kendall*. Williams Books Ltd.
- Binney, J. (1995). *Redemption Songs A life of Te Kooti Arikirangi Te Turuki*. Williams B,W.
- Binney, J. (1990). *Te Kooti Arikirangi Te Turuki: In Te Ara Ecyclopedia of New Zealand*. Encyclopedia of New Zealand.
- Best, E. (1992). *Tūhoe: Children fo the Mist*. Elsdon Best.
- Best, E. (1892). *The Journal of the Polynesian Society*. Polynesian Society.
- Barlow, C. (1992). *Te Paipera Tapu*. Te Pīhopatanga o Aotearoa.
- Allan, G. (1997). *Gifts of Spirit: The Journey of a Healer*. Tandem Press North Shore.

TE PUNA KŌRERO (TOHUTORO)

(INTERVIEW REFERENCES)

- Rogers, B. (2020, March 25). *Ngā Kōrero Ringatū*. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Kruger, T. (2015, March). *Te Whakataukī o Te Kura ō Ruātoki*. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Tari, T. (2011, March 22). *E moe Kaihau*. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Anderson, T. (2010, June). *Ngā Rā ō mua a Te Haahi Ringatū*. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Anderson, T, U. (2010, April 12). *Ngā Ture Karakia*. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- R, Biddle, R. (1982, April). *Te Hiki o te ringa Ringatū*. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Biddle, R. (1976, June). *Kōrero i Te Wainui*. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- McGarvey, T, U. (2010). *He hokinga mahara*. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Gage, R. (2018). Tohunga Ringatū o Te Whānau ā Apanui - Kōrero Tuku Iho. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Tutua, H. (2014). Tohunga Ringatū - Ngāti Awa. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Uatuku, H. (2014). Tohunga Ringatū - Ruatoki. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Temo, T. (2014). Tohunga Ringatū - Te Rewarewa. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Pitau, R. (2014). Tohunga o Te Haahi Ringatū - Te Tōtara Marae. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Poihipi, R. (2019). Tohunga Ringatū - Te Whānau ā Apanui: Ōmaio. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Rogers, B. (2019). Tohunga Ringatū - Te Whānau ā Apanui. (T. Hare, Interviewer).
- Hauwaho, P. (2014). Te Pou o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki: Tūhoe. (T. Hare, Interviewer).

NGĀ TOHUTORO PUKA TAWHITO

(MANUSCRIPTS)

Te Kooti. Notebook, 1867--1868. MS Acc. 80--147. WTU

Te Kooti. Notebook, 1866--1890. MSS & Archives C--35. AU

N.Z. Maori Affairs Department. Te Kooti papers. MA 23/8. NA

NGĀ ĀPITIHINGA

(APPENDECIES)

Āpitihanga 1: Reta whakaae mai te komiti rangahau o Awanuiārangi (Ethcis Committee).

Āpitihanga 2: Reta tautoko mai i Te Pou Ārahi i te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki - me ngā tamariki o te Iharaira ki Ruātoki.



ERCA15 213TH

TE WHARE WĀNANGA O AWANUIĀRANGI

16/03/2015

Student ID: 9601305

Turuhira Veronica Hare
452b Main Road
RD1 Whakatane
3191

Tēnā koe Turuhira

Tēnā koe i roto i ngā tini āhuatanga o te wā.

Ethics Research Committee Application Outcome: Approved

The Ethics Research Committee met on 16.03.2015 and I am pleased to inform you that your ethics application has been approved. The committee commends you on your hard work to this point and wish you well with your research.

Please contact your Supervisor Dr Agnes McFarland as soon as possible on receipt of this letter so that they can answer any questions that you may have regarding your research, now that your ethics application has been approved.

Please ensure that you keep a copy of this letter on file and use the Ethics Research Committee document reference number: ERCA15 213TH in any correspondence relating to your research, with participants, or other parties; so that they know you have been given approval to undertake your research. If you have any queries relating to your ethics application, please contact us on our free phone number 0508926264; or e-mail to ethics@wananga.ac.nz.

Nāku noa nā
Kahukura Epiha
Ethics Research Committee Administrator

Ethics committee document reference number: ERCA15 213TH

Supervisor Name: Dr Agnes McFarland

Supervisor Email: Agnes.McFarland

WHAKATĀNE
13 Domain Road
Private Bag 1008
Whakatane 3158
New Zealand
Telephone: +64 7 207 1467
Freephone: 0508 92 62 64
Facsimile: +64 207 1475

TĀMĀKI NAKAU/RAU (AUCKLAND)
Building 1
19 Lambie Drive
Papatoetoe
Auckland 2104
PO Box 76005
Manukau City
Auckland 2241
Telephone: +64 9 260 4107
Facsimile: +64 9 260 5119

TE TAITOKERAU (WHANGAREI)
12A Murdoch Crescent
Raumanga Heights
Whangarei 0110
Private Bag 9019
Whangarei
Freephone: 0508 92 62 64
Telephone: 09 430 4801

www.wananga.ac.nz



Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangī
supports the provision of well-
managed facilities for all our good
requirements.

Āpitianga 1

Turei 30 o Hune 2020

Ki Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi
Te Kura Tohu Paerua o Te Whare Wānanga o Awanuiārangi

Tēnā tātau kua tau nei o tātau mauri ki roto i te mana o Takurua whare ana, o
Takurua tukituki wairua tangata ki roto i te mana o tōna maeketanga o makariri.

Ko o tātau mate o Mataatua o tātau mate o Te Urutā, rātau kua hoki atu ki te uma o
Ranginui tiaho mai ai ka tangi ake rā.

Heoi! He kupu ōkawa tēnei e whakatau ana ahau te pou-ārahi me te peka o Te Haahi
Ringatū ki Ruātoki i tō mātau tautoko nui i tō mātau tuahine e tuhi nei i ngā kōrero
mō te peka o te haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.

E mōhio ana koutou he peka pōhara rauemi pukapuka, ā, ka ora tō mātau peka, kua
whiwhi rauemi te reanga whakatipu hai whakawhirinakitanga mā rātau i te wā e whai
ai i te ao mātauranga Māori.

Tēnei mātau te tautoko nui nei i a Turuhira Hare i roto i ana tuhinga kōrero.

Nāku noa



Ponti Hauwaho
Te Pou Ārahi i te peka o Te Haahi Ringatū ki Ruātoki.
Me ngā tamariki o te Ihairaira ki Ruātoki.

Āpitianga 2